

# Forgive, Love, Unite



True Mother's Speeches

# Forgive, Love and Unite

A collection of True Mother's Words to members  
since True Father's Assension to the spirit world

**September 2012~December 2014**



FFWPU International Headquarters

# Table of Contents

11	2012-09-17	Let us Inherit the Realm of True Parents' Victory and Begin a Future Filled with Hope
29	2012-09-23	Being with True Father Before and After His Ascension
35	2012-10-01	True Mother Guides the Movement On
50	2012-10-25	Mother Speaks of Father's Forty-Day Transition
53	2012-10-27	True Mother at the WFWP Assembly in Las Vegas, U.S.A
54	2012-10-27	Women as the Turning Point for Peace
63	2012-11-11	A Foundation of Oneness
65	2012-11-18	True Mother Reflects on the Joint Service
66	2012-11-24	Indemnity and Returning Glory to Heaven
70	2012-11-29	True Mother Speaks to Sermon Contest Participants
72	2012-12-12	Looking toward Victory on Foundation Day

80	2012-12-25	True Mother's Guidance at the Christmas English Speech Exhibition
83	2013-01-01	New Year's Benediction by True Mother
85	2013-01-01	True Mother's Speech at Heavenly Parent's Day 2013
93	2013-01-13	True Mother with Members
98	2013-01-20	True Mother Sets the Course for the Future
101	2013-02-15	True Mother Speaks to Church Elders
104	2013-02-17	True Mother at the Cosmic Holy Blessing Ceremony
107	2013-02-28	True Mother's speech to Regional and National Leaders
111	2013-04-03	True Mother Addresses Church Leaders
116	2013-04-25	True Mother at the 53rd Holy Wedding Anniversary
118	2013-05-05	True Mother Speaks to Members around the World
120	2013-05-08	True Mother spoke to Korean Leaders
122	2013-07-12	Words of Life from True Mother
137	2013-08-15	Our Way Forward
141	2013-07-27	On the Reunification of the Koreas
143	2013-08-03	Illuminate True Parents' Dreams
145	2013-08-15	Our Course and True Parents' True Love
147	2013-08-21	My Husband's Life, His Presence and His Vision
154	2013-08-23	True Father is Still Interacting with Us
156	2013-08-24	The Word Must Breathe within Us All
160	2013-08-31	Preparing for the Second Anniversary
164	2013-09-23	Do Not Be Like the Ten Forgotten Ones
168	2013-10-01	Love and Restoration
174	2013-10-09	The Path to Unity for the People of the World
176	2013-10-10	Unite and Be Victorious
180	2013-10-13	Revival Rallies, True Mother's Speaking Tour 2013
185	2013-10-13	Responsibilities Remain
189	2013-11-01	Prepare for the Future
195	2013-11-15	True Parents Give Hope to the World
201	2013-11-21	Spiritual Heritage and Salvific Mission

207	2013-11-30	Father's Life in the Spiritual World and Our Lives of Faith
210	2013-12-01	Unity Will Come
213	2013-12-02	Let's Put Things in Order
218	2013-12-15	Implementing True Father's Motto Globally
222	2014-01-01	The 2014–2020 Motto Announcement
225	2014-01-07	What Makes One's Existence Valuable?
232	2014-01-13	United Amidst the Whirlwind
236	2014-01-13	God's Providence in the Western Hemisphere
242	2014-01-31	True Heavenly Parent's Day 2014
244	2014-01-31	Cheon Il Guk Absolute Matching 2014
247	2014-02-9	Wonmo Pyeongae Foundation Scholarship Presentation Ceremony
250	2014-02-10	A New Paradigm for Peace, Partnership, and Development
255	2014-02-11	True Mother's Message to the Segye Times on their 25 <sup>TH</sup> Anniversary
258	2014-02-13	Celebrating the Victory of the Foundation Day Anniversary and the Inauguration Ceremony of the Promotion Committee for True Parents' Life Museum
261	2014-02-14	The Opening Ceremony for the FFWPU World National Leaders Assembly 2014
265	2014-03-31	The Bedrock beneath True Parents
271	2014-03-31	Let's Prepare for the Course to 2020
273	2014-04-22	Building a World of Lasting Peace in the Americas and the World
286	2014-05-01	Let's Work toward a Huge and Beautiful Harvest
290	2014-05-08	The Mission of Special Emissaries
293	2014-05-11	A Message of Hope for Humankind as We Welcome Spring
296	2014-05-24	I Have High Expectations for You
300	2014-06-14	True Parents: Humanity's Hope
305	2014-06-14	Without True Mother We Cannot Be Reborn
312	2014-07-22	Become Like the Pure Water the World Needs



316	2014-08-12	True Father, the Messiah at His Second Coming
320	2014-08-12	True Parents' "Flu"
323	2014-09-01	Harvest Calls for Hard Work
326	2014-10-01	The Month of Harvest and Liberation
331	2014-10-26	Toward an Upsurge in Tribal Messiah Successes
334	2014-10-27	We Are One in Attending True Parents
345	2014-10-29	I Hope You Succeed as Tribal Messiahs
347	2014-10-29	A Special Gift to Future Leaders
349	2014-11-12	If you want to live up to your faith, you have to move your bodies / Message at the luncheon
354	2014-11-30	Let's Share Blessings with All Our Brothers and Sisters
358	2014-12-19	True Mother's Message at American Clergy Leadership Conference
363	2014-12-22	Fulfill Your Responsibilities

## Let us Inherit the Realm of True Parents' Victory and Begin a Future Filled with Hope

*September 17, 2012, Cheongshim Peace World Center*

**B**efore my speech, I would first like to say a word in greeting. My beloved members! Blessed families from all parts of the world! And distinguished leaders!

I am truly grateful to all of you for returning love and devotion to True Father. I love you all. [Applause]

And I would also like to express my gratitude to the members of the Executive Committee and the Organizing Committee, as well as our church members who have all worked hard for the Seonghwa Ceremony.

At this time, I would like to call forward the following four people: Chiefs Bu-tae Kim, Sang-su Lee, Jong-ho Lee and Tae-san Kim. Please stand in front. Please greet True Parents with a bow and then face the audience.

[After they bow] Turn around. [Applause]

These men attended True Father night and day during his lifetime. We have successfully concluded True Father's Wonjeon Ceremony. Henceforth they will continue to attend him as his Special Internal

Security Guard, twenty-four hours a day, regardless of rain, snow, or seasonal change, embodying the devotion and love you have given. Please congratulate them. [Applause]

Bow once before returning to your seats. [They bow to the members] [Applause]

Before we begin... A little while ago, I received a sudden and unexpected shock. I am being well taken care of, so don't worry about me. This being the case, Rev. Hyo-yul Kim will give the speech instead of me. [Applause]

*The following script was read by Rev. Hyo-yul Kim*

Distinguished guests from home and abroad, and blessed families around the world!

Today, we come to an exceedingly important turning point in God's governance of His providence. It is unprecedented, historic and revolutionary.

My husband, the Rev. Dr. Sun Myung Moon, the returning Lord, Messiah, Savior and True Parent who came as the root of the lineage of original goodness, has departed for the spirit world. Consequently, we now stand at a providential starting point from which we must inherit True Parents' realm of victory and build the ideal kingdom of peace, one family under God.

True Father's ascension brings me, after being with him my whole life, unfathomable pain and sorrow. It is the same for all of you. Moreover, we cannot begin to fathom the sorrowful heart of God, who is the original substance of eternal love and the True Parent of humankind.

From another perspective, this is also a time of hope. True Father



worked in accordance with the heavenly laws—which God established at the time of the creation of heaven and earth—to conclude, complete and perfect all the providential tasks on earth that no one in history had been able to fulfill. He is now making his transition to the spirit world to exercise dominion over both the spiritual and physical worlds and to initiate a new dimension of God’s providence. No spoken or written language known to human beings can possibly express the flood of emotions we experience as we stand at this juncture in the providence.

### **The advent of the True Parents**

As you are well aware, I was led by Heaven to meet True Father in the pure and pristine years of my adolescence. By the providence Heaven had prepared, I received the grace of the True Parents’ Holy Wedding, which is of historic significance throughout heaven and earth, in the flower of my youth at the age of seventeen. I became True Father’s companion on the providential path, attended him throughout my life, and worked with him as we followed the way of the providence, which is governed by heavenly law. Although I was young when I set out on this path of the providence, I invested my entire being in fulfilling two primary missions. The first was to bring an end, within my lifetime, to God’s providence of restoration through indemnity, which was rife with bitter sorrow. The second was to complete the realization of the ideal world of God’s will while attending Father during his lifetime.

God’s providential history of salvation has been progressing continuously since the Fall of Adam and Eve, the first human ancestors. No one, however, could complete the providential course of restoration through indemnity, and we could only wait for the True Parents to come.

True Parents’ course began under desperate circumstances in

God's providence at a time when Satan exercised sovereignty over the spiritual and physical worlds and reigned with full authority. Satan, the progenitor of evil, who had maintained dominion for six-thousand years, feared most the emergence of the True Parents, who would become the progenitors of goodness. You can imagine how Satan would fiercely oppose this and frantically employ all manner of brutality in an effort to prevent it. True Father passed through a providential course of immeasurable indemnity prior to establishing his position as a True Parent through our Holy Wedding in 1960. Humankind can receive the True Parents only once. The True Parents that emerged are the True Parents for all eternity.

True Father began his providential public life course at the conclusion of the Second World War in 1945. Heaven had prepared Christianity, especially Korean Christian spiritualist movements, on a foundation of two thousand years of conditions that Christians had established. It was to have fulfilled the mission of the providential bride by attending and upholding the returning Messiah, who was sent by Heaven to open the providence of attending the bride in substance. Christianity failed to complete this providential responsibility, however. As a result, Father lost the entire providential foundation—both the spiritual foundation, the two-thousand-year history of Christianity; and the substantial foundation, the victory of the Allied Nations in World War II. In these providential circumstances, fraught with immense difficulties and challenges, True Father had to act alone to once again carry out the providential course of restoration through indemnity starting from the bottom of hell in Hungnam Special Labor Camp. He endured and finally overcame Satan's vicious attacks, establishing a foundation of victory by having separated from Satan. On that basis, True Father established the Holy Spirit Association for the Unification of World Christianity as the providential bride, replacing Christianity, and on that foundation, he received me as the

substantial bride and held the historic Holy Wedding. As a result, in 1960, True Parents' course could finally commence.

### **True Parents' providential course**

Distinguished guests, beloved blessed families, how can we describe God, the Heavenly Father, as revealed by True Father? God is not the Creator sitting on His throne of glory and honor; rather He is a True Parent of true love and heart who has traversed millions of miles in search of His children who have fallen into a state of death due to sin.

In his speech, "The Settlement of the True Parents of Heaven, Earth and Humankind and the Proclamation of the Word by God's Substantial Self," which he so treasured during his time on earth, True Father explained God's existence as follows:

Ladies and gentlemen, do you have any idea how much pain God suffered the moment our first ancestors, into whom God had invested His complete and unreserved devotion since time immemorial, fell and disappeared into darkness, becoming part of Satan's lineage? Are you even remotely aware that our Heavenly Father—who endured tens of thousands of years of excruciating heartache so great that His bones shed tears and His flesh quivered—had to go through the long, dark tunnel of indemnifying the Fall in order to save His lost children? How many of you have spent days and nights in tears, yearning to comfort our Father in Heaven?

This is how God is. True Father became the person that experienced God's suffering with his entire being. With blood, sweat and tears, he triumphed in True Parents' forty-year course, and finally in 2001 he offered to Heaven the Coronation [Enthronement] Ceremony for the Kingship of God.

Distinguished guests from home and abroad, True Parents' forty-year providential course until the offering of the Coronation of God's Kingship was a path crossing peaks of misery unimagined by

anyone. In a continuous life-or-death struggle against the satanic forces of the evil sovereignty, we were knocked down repeatedly, but got up each time to continue the struggle. It was a course requiring life-or-death resolve and the investment of our entire beings. We could not let our guard down for a single moment. No words are adequate to describe how True Father voluntarily chose to go to the bottom of hell, suffer hardship in prison at Danbury and follow a blood-ridden course of indemnity, in order to bring the wilderness era to a close, concluding the six-thousand-year history of the providence for the salvation of humankind.

Despite being the long-awaited savior of humankind, he led a life of constant indemnity, enduring imprisonment under Japanese oppressive powers, North Korean communist authorities, and the South Korean Liberal Party administration. What he said to me as he headed for prison once more in the United States is still vivid in my memory. "Don't worry," he said, "a new world of hope will be waiting on the other side of prison!" As someone who directly witnessed True Father's noble life up close and walked alongside him, however, these incidents brought me overwhelming sorrow. My whole world seemed to collapse around me when I thought of True Father's dire circumstances, imprisoned in Satan's den, and having his life targeted by communists. I fervently beseeched Heaven to protect his safety and health. Only Heaven will remember these circumstances in the providence of restoration through indemnity.

The wilderness era finally ended in August 1985 on the foundation of victory established through the sacrifice of Heung-jin, our second son, representing the True Children, and through True Father's suffering in Danbury prison. With the Day of Total Victory as a turning point, a new providence began. True Father later met Mikhail Gorbachev and Kim Il Sung, communist leaders who were central figures in Satan's realm, and brought them to submission with Heaven's love.

On that foundation, True Father established the Women's Federation for World Peace in the position of the providential bride and placed me in the position of the first and only substantial bride in human history to attend the returning Messiah. I began to proclaim to all of heaven and earth the second advent of the Lord, the Messiah, the Savior and the True Parents. Based on this, I undertook the providence of mother-son cooperation for seven years while attending True Father, the center of the providence, and offered the successful conclusion to Heaven. Thus the era of Cheon Il Guk, the nation of cosmic peace and unity, began.

On May 1, 1999, during the Day of All True Things, True Father bestowed a great blessing on me. As he presented me with an award to congratulate me for being victorious in the era of mother-son cooperation, which will never be repeated in history, he firmly embraced me and whispered in my ear, "Mother, thank you for your hard work. You have scaled the summit of a great providential mountain." At that moment, I was overwhelmed with emotion and began to weep. Memories of critical moments, such as having to embrace Cain and Abel while breaking through the opposition of leftist students on Korean university campuses, and of enduring all manner of dangers and concerns during hundreds of speaking engagements in 185 nations over seven years, flashed through my mind like a kaleidoscope as I received True Father's consolation and blessing.

### **Opening the gates to the Cheon Il Guk era**

Respected peace-loving leaders and my proud family members, looking back, it has truly been an arduous course of restoration through indemnity. True Parents, however, brought a clean end to all of this. They have been victorious and have opened the gates to the era of Cheon Il Guk, in which the era of God's kingship, the era of God's direct dominion, takes root. True Parents upgraded "My Pledge" to

the “Family Pledge,” and brought us from the era of praying in True Parents’ names to that of directly reporting to God in the name of our blessed central family. They opened the Cheon Il Guk era, a new era of the providence amid changes that previously could not have even been imagined.

With True Parents at its center, the system of the absolutely good sovereignty under God’s kingship has been expanded vertically and horizontally with the substantiation of the culture of heart. Through the Holy Marriage Blessing Ceremony Opening the Gates of Cheon Il Guk and the Coronation of the King of the Blessed Families on the occasion of my sixtieth birthday in 2003, the heavenly sovereignty put down vertical roots. It has since been firmly established throughout the world through the coronation of the king of peace for 120 clans and 120 nations. With the inauguration of the Abel UN through the Universal Peace Federation, the Cheon Jeong Gung Entrance Ceremony and the Coronation of the True Parents of Heaven, Earth and Humankind were offered to Heaven. For the first time, the foundation for the substantiation of the ideal envisaged at the time of the Creation was firmly established. With the victory of True Parents’ fifty-year course, a providential jubilee year was ushered in, and we proclaimed the era of the heavenly calendar, marking 2010 as the first year of Cheon-gi.

### **True Parents’ realm of victory**

Over the past three years, True Father did not for a single moment let go of the script of his speech, “The Settlement of the True Parents of Heaven, Earth and Humankind and the Proclamation of the Word by God’s Substantial Self.” He treasured this text and would explain it during hoondokhae whenever the chance arose. The following is an excerpt found under the subheading “My final words for humankind”:



These are textbooks you will have to read and study even after you go to the spirit world. They are not just teachings that come from the mind of one person; they are textbooks and teaching materials that teach the heavenly way that God has granted to His suffering children for their salvation.

Ladies and gentlemen, I have already mentioned that a life of vertical “noon-time” alignment casts no shadow. If we can all shine as we live such glowing lives, there will be no chance for the shadow of sin to be cast. Those who receive the light will be indebted to the light. I pray that we can now wipe away the tears of people in misery and poverty, and lead an illuminated life of eternal true love that dissipates all darkness.

The True Parents have achieved ultimate unity and offered and proclaimed the era of God’s full transcendence, full immanence, full authority and omnipotence upon the standard of conclusion, completion and perfection.

### **Who is True Father?**

Respected leaders of peace and beloved blessed families, as a new providential turning point and new age dawns, my greatest hope is that True Father’s providential stature will solidify. Throughout his life, True Father held dear to each second and minute as he invested his entire being completely for the sake of God’s will. He relentlessly traveled to every part of the globe, and even to the spirit world. I hope the cosmic and providential achievements he accumulated in victories won with his own blood, sweat and tears can become an eternal standard and example for all humankind.

First, True Father is humankind’s ancestor of original goodness—the True Parent. Adam and Eve, the first ancestors of humankind, fell and became our evil ancestors. As Jesus testified, they are the false ancestors. With Adam and Eve’s Fall, God lost the originally created

human beings. In other words, He lost His external form.

God carried out the providence of restoration and sent True Father as the final, returning Messiah. Through exercising his own portion of responsibility, True Father elucidated the truth, God's word, and completed the providence of restoration through indemnity. Through the Blessing Ceremony and Seonghwa Ceremony, he opened a path to rebirth, resurrection and eternal life in the physical and spiritual worlds along which fallen humankind must walk. Consequently, the original true love, true life and true lineage, as they were at the time of the Creation, can only be inherited from the True Parents, the ancestors of goodness; and the gateway for doing this is blessed marriage.

Second, True Father is the owner of the eternal truth, in other words, the word. God formed the whole of creation through the word. The word is the truth and the substance. God's love and heart are manifested in form through the word. Adam and Eve, humankind's false ancestors, defied God's word and committed the Fall. They were unable to substantiate the word. Consequently, the Messiah had to search for the word, the truth from Heaven, as part of his mission's providence for the start.

In response to such demands of the providence, True Father elucidated the word through setting many intense conditions, gaining victory in separating from Satan, and through receiving God's affirmation. Throughout his life, True Father led and directed the providence with the word. Through the word, he suffused the world with vitality and life. He nurtured with love while completing the providence of re-creation. As a result, during the Jubilee years in True Parents' course, he completed the eight great textbooks and teaching materials and established the tradition of hoondokhae. This, in turn, allowed the pathway to the firm establishment of Cheon Il Guk to open up through the word and through love within our worldwide families.

The authority of the teachings contained in the eight great text-

books and teaching materials is solely True Parents' authority, and this must be preserved as the eternal tradition, without any change, for all future generations.

Third, True Father is the one who completed God's providence of salvation. As stated in Exposition of the Divine Principle, our history is the providence of salvation and also the providence of restoration. Due to the Fall of the first ancestors, Adam and Eve, a world emerged under an evil sovereignty with the false ancestors as the center.

Humankind's misfortunes, anguish, sin, alienation and war caused by all manner of conflict and hostility all arose from the Fall of those first ancestors. God began the dispensation to restore the world from one of sin and evil into the ideal world envisioned at the time of the Creation—in other words, a world of peace overflowing with happiness, self-sacrifice, service to others and love. This dispensation has continued without ceasing even for a moment, throughout the course of history.

However, the providence of salvation, which continued amid the recurring need for indemnity and restoration, was prolonged repeatedly because of the failure of central figures and groups to complete their portions of responsibility. Two thousand years ago, God's only begotten son, Jesus, came as the Messiah. He was crucified and ascended because of the people's faithlessness. He subsequently promised to return.

Two thousand years later, as was intended and promised, True Father came as the returning Messiah and achieved victory in the providential course, paying all historical indemnity during his lifetime. It is no exaggeration to summarize the course of True Parents' lives as that of being in a state of constant tension and suffering. It has been a battle through life-or-death confrontations with Satan in the providence of restoration through indemnity.

Thus, True Father concluded, completed and perfected the provi-

dence through a forty-year course as the Messiah, a forty-year course as the True Parent, and a ten-year course as the Peace King, the King of Kings.

Fourth, True Father is the Peace King, the King of Kings. God's will is that a peaceful, ideal world—a world where all people live as one great family under God—be completed. This refers, on an individual level, to personal perfection through mind–body unity, and the perfection of the family through the oneness of husband and wife, parents, siblings, and children. Expanding this concept, we are meant to create a world overflowing with love and peace, where our societies, our nations and the world come together as one.

Since the Fall, conflict between good and evil has been unending, repeating itself from the level of the individual to the entirety of creation. In the end, the divisions between races, nations and religions have brought unfathomable suffering to humankind.

True Parents set as their lives' providential goals the liberation of God, the salvation of humankind and the realization of a peaceful, ideal world, and they have completely invested their lives for the sake of those achievements. With religious activities aimed centrally at a revival of spirituality, True Father initiated a peace movement for all humankind spanning the fields of politics, economics, society, culture, the arts, education, the media and sports. He indicated that a true family is the smallest unit of the kingdom of heaven, and he opened the gates to the true family blessing and blessed marriage between enemies. He made the ideal of one great human family a reality through the cross-cultural and international blessed marriages, which resolve all conflicts. As a result, a coronation ceremony was held in which 120 clans and 120 nations crowned True Father as the King of Peace, and the King of Kings. Humanity's dream is now becoming a reality.

Fifth, as the True Parents of Heaven, Earth and Humankind,

True Parents perfected God's stature, and for the first time on earth achieved the perfection that was envisioned at the time of the Creation. True Father had begun the providence of restoration through indemnity from the position of a servant of servants. Following each victory, Satan's sovereignty was gradually eroded, while God's stature was increasingly elevated toward its level at the time of the Creation.

Two thousand years ago, Jesus revealed that God was our father. You are aware that because of this Jesus was accused of blaspheming God, and he suffered the ordeal of the cross. True Parents, however, substantially fulfilled restoration through indemnity on earth, and restored honor and glory to God as the original Creator—in other words, as the True Parent who governs heaven, earth and humankind.

In this way, True Parents' providential stature evolved according to the standard of the providence, and on that foundation God's liberation and complete freedom were achieved. From the Messiah and up through the levels of True Parents, the Parents of Heaven and Earth, the Parents of Heaven, Earth and Humankind, the King of the Blessed Families, the King of Peace, and the King of Kings, True Father proclaimed, in 2010, the settlement of the True Parents of Heaven, Earth and Humankind. That is, God is the incorporeal True Parent of Heaven, Earth and Humankind, whereas True Parents are established as the corporeal True Parents of Heaven, Earth and Humankind to complete and manifest God's true and essential nature in substance.

Beloved members, the suffering that True Father and I experienced in the providential course of restoration through indemnity, a course with which not even Heaven could interfere, is beyond imagination. We even had to offer four children of the True Family as sacrificial offerings for the providence. Who indeed would dare say that they can comprehend this painful course of restoration through indemnity? I have dedicated my life, sharing the joys and pains of life with True Father as his companion, overcoming innumerable trials and

difficulties. On that victorious foundation, we, the True Parents, gained, in a providential dimension, the right of equality, the right to live together and the right of holding the same position bestowed on us by Heaven.

### **Our future path**

Respected guests from home and abroad and beloved blessed families throughout the world, according to heavenly law, True Father will now make the spirit world his base and carry out the providence to expand Cheon Il Guk while freely traveling between the spiritual and physical worlds. True Father will come down to the physical world as the substantial being of the God of Night and shall preside over the providence in a state of oneness of heart, body, harmony and mind with True Mother, who shall continue to preside over the providence on earth as the substantial being of the God of Day. Through the victory of Foundation Day, Father will be with you in building the original Garden of Eden on earth. There is no stopping Heaven's providence.

At this new transition point in this historic providence, I want to make clear that I shall inherit True Father's victorious foundation and stand in the forefront to lead the providence on earth. In so doing, I would like to convey the following to everyone:

First, we must absolutely value the tradition established by True Parents as much as we value our own lives, and pass this down to our descendants, the future generations. True Parents established the tradition of love and heart, the word and principles, the rules and regulations of our tradition, and the tradition of the culture of heart. The hoondokhae tradition of reading the word, which is the crystallization of True Parents' course in the providence of restoration through indemnity, should become the central practice in each family as well as in the churches and any gathering centered on Heaven.



At the same time, we must go forward in building a new order on earth. Please never forget True Parents' tradition that the order and tradition of our organization creates a well-ordered unity centered on the True Family and Abel, with True Parents at the center. Second, we must realize the ideal of the blessed family with which Heaven has blessed us. The family is the cradle of true love, true life and true lineage and the basis upon which the purpose God envisaged at the time of the Creation is realized. Based on the eight verses of the Family Pledge, you should uphold, through absolute faith, the tradition of maintaining the good lineage.

Our vision for peace evokes pure love, happy families and a peaceful world. Children should be raised and nurtured with love and with the word within a tradition of conjugal oneness—through parents who attend Heaven with absolute love. Through hoondokhae, you should foster the firm establishment of the Cheon Il Guk order in your families and fulfill the ideal blessing, in which the tradition of heart can take root both vertically and horizontally under the standard of “noon-time” settlement.

Third, you have all received the benefit of being tribal messiahs. Thus, you must work to fulfill that mission and responsibility until the time that Cheon Il Guk is completed on earth. Tribal messiahship is the greatest of all blessings given to you by True Parents, because fallen people could not be appointed tribal messiahs were it not for the foundation of victory in the providence of restoration through indemnity. That is why True Parents have consistently emphasized the tribal messiah mission during their lifelong governance of the providence.

The physical and spiritual completion of Cheon Il Guk on earth becomes possible when tribal messiahs fulfill their missions, passing on to each clan the word, participation in the Blessing Ceremony and a lifestyle of living for the sake of others. Your clans would thereby

establish the sovereignty of goodness and realize a world of peace, one great human family. When a victorious foundation is established in each clan, the Abel UN will automatically be safely established on that foundation and the sovereignty of goodness will be completed.

Fourth, all of us must create a community based on the culture of heart characterized by harmony and unity, with True Parents and their True Family at the center. Each of you, without exception, found the path of God's will because you were chosen by Heaven, based on the merits of your ancestors and because of your own character. You faced immeasurable persecution in order to follow True Parents until entering this realm of victory today. That makes us all a part of a single family, a community of heart centered on one Parent. Division and conflict continue to afflict the world but the Unification Family can become brothers and sisters who can easily transcend race, national borders and any other barrier. If you can show an exemplary life of giving to others and living for others' sake, this dream will surely come true. Especially as we are in this time of great transition in the providence, I ask that you bear this in mind and engrave in your hearts that we must become one with True Parents.

Respected peace-loving leaders and beloved members of the Unification Family, True Father, in the spirit world, is always with us. He exists without corporeal form, but he will never leave our sides even for a moment. What do you think he desires from us at this time? It is to march forward without pausing. God's providence must continue until all people are centered on True Parents and a culture of heart overflowing with love and peace takes root, thereby establishing a new order. Moreover, based on the victory of Foundation Day, we should further advance, instill such great hope in the world that it continues far into the future and offer great glory to Heaven and to True Parents.

Beloved members, I shall be faithful to True Father's life and tra-

dition. He set the example for us and led by example his entire life, doing his absolute best to achieve victory in the providence. The requests I have conveyed to you today are True Father's last words as he was departing for the spirit world. I sincerely pray that you will engrave them deeply in your hearts and that you will all become victorious.

I pray that God's blessings and love will be forever with you, your families and your nations.

Thank you very much.

*After Dr. Kim finished reading her speech, Mother concluded with the following words:*

Beloved members! How can a world centered on God, one world under God, be established? It is through the perfection of our ideal blessed families centered on true love. [Applause]

True Father deeply loves you. A few days before he left us, he bestowed a great blessing on you with the heart of preparing for Foundation Day. [Applause]

I don't know if you saw this when you paid your respects to Father on the third floor of Cheon Jeong Gung. Together with the picture of True Parents placed on the side, Father instructed us to prepare four cushions of the same size, about this big [mother shows the audience]. He said that we should also prepare a piece of cloth that can amply envelop the four cushions piled on top of one another.

Father then asked that True Parents' seal, which he had intended to use on Foundation Day, be brought to him, and he instructed that we should place the seal on the cloth in each of the four directions, east, west, north and south. [Mother shows the cloth embroidered with True Parents' seal.] I don't know if you can see this clearly, but this is it. [Applause]

True Parents' seal is a stamp with both Father's name and my name

on it. [Applause] At first, Father said that we should stamp it on four different types of cloth, three hundred of each, making a total of 1,200. He then said that we will use those on Foundation Day.

Therefore, as you may realize from what you heard today in the speech, we cannot stop. The only thing we can do is to march forward, and realize the settlement of Cheon Il Guk on earth. That is why, as I said to you earlier, the perfection of blessed families and ideal families depends on whether you fulfill your responsibility or not. This blessing will be bestowed precisely on those families that fulfill their responsibilities.

Once again, I ask all of you blessed families in the world to participate in this blessing./

## Being with True Father Before and After His Ascension

*True Mother wrote this message on the morning of 8.8 by the heavenly calendar (September 23, 2012), the twenty-first day after True Father's Ascension. She gave it to Dr. Peter Kim and asked him to bring it to the main church in Seoul (Cheon Bok Gung) and read it to the congregation. Mother later instructed that the message be translated into English and Japanese and sent out to the world.*

**M**y beloved members, upon True Father's ascension, you all pledged in front of Heaven to do your best with deep love and devotion. We remember our hearts as we asked him to please not worry about what is happening in the physical world and to ascend to the spirit world comfortably. All his life, Father did not care about himself, but instead dedicated himself wholeheartedly to the liberation of God and the salvation of humanity. He therefore left behind him many remarkable accomplishments.

Father liberated God by exercising the prerogative given only to the True Parents, and he opened wide the way for God to directly govern the earthly world and the spiritual world. With this single-minded heart and will, he lived only for the sake of others, not looking after his own body. Never wasting a single minute or second of his life, he lived every moment with the feeling that he did not have enough

time. Many were the times, therefore, when he missed meals. Father could not even think about taking the rest his physical body desperately needed.

Since he was born with a healthy body, if Father had taken care of himself he could have lived a longer life. During the last few years, however, he would say that each day felt like a thousand years; that was how busy he was.

He really did not want to go to hospital at this time, and since he was in charge of everything, I could not help him in any way. In particular, when he was traveling abroad he travelled from east to west and back rather than from north to south. He should have avoided long-distance travel if possible; if necessary, he could have gone back and forth once every two or three years. That was the medical opinion. However, in the past year alone Father traveled to and from the United States eight times. Why did he lead such a life?

He had set the date for Foundation Day, but he knew that he would pass into the spirit world before that day. This was why his lifestyle was one of not wasting even a minute or a second of his life. Knowing this, I wished to stop him with any excuse I could think of. Sometimes, I told him that I wasn't well enough to travel with him. He would then reply that he would go by himself. In this way, he continued to live a taxing life.

Beloved members, just as the cars we ride in and the equipment we use in factories need to be oiled and maintained to last longer, we also need to make effort to maintain our youth in any way we can before our bodies age. Such is the era we are living in, isn't it? Father, however, lived his life beyond all such cares. He followed a schedule of overexerting himself, speaking for more than ten hours during hoondokhae sessions and visiting Geomun Island or Yeosu by helicopter.

Overstraining himself repeatedly in such a way, in the end he



caught a cold. Catching a cold at that age is a most fearful thing. Though he should have gone to the hospital and done something about it right away, some time passed before he would go. The cold worsened and developed into pneumonia. His lungs became weak, and in the end, his condition worsened and complications set in. Though he did not want it, finally he had to be admitted to the hospital, by which time he had become very weak.

In early August, after all kinds of tests had been carried out over a period of ten days or so, he wanted to leave the hospital for a while. He found it difficult to stay in the hospital, saying that it felt like a prison. We had no choice but to have him discharged. That was on August 12.

After leaving the hospital, during the one day he stayed in Cheon Jeong Gung Father told his assistants, "I want to eat with Mother today." I usually sat next to him during meals, but on that day he said, "I want to eat sitting face to face with Mother so I can see her face." So, we set the table accordingly. However, Father stared at my face for a long time instead of eating. I believe he was engraving my face in his heart. I felt tears welling up inside of me, but on the outside I maintained a smiling face and asked him to try this dish or that, saying to him, "This one is quite good, and that is also delicious." After that experience, I became more serious than ever, and I strongly wanted to make him take a nap. He, however, pressed his staff members to accompany him as he hurriedly visited various parts of Cheon Jeong Gung.

August 13 was an extremely sunny day. Despite the hot sun, and even though he had to be accompanied by an oxygen tank almost as tall as a man, he insisted on looking around the palace. Father did a tour of Cheon Jeong Gung. He visited the Cheongshim Middle and High School and the nearby small park, and drove around the Cheongshim Peace World Center and the Cheongpyeong training

center.

He then came and sat in the sitting room in Cheon Jeong Gung and asked for a digital recorder. Holding the recorder in his hand, Father thought deeply for about ten minutes and then spoke while recording what he said. As you may know from having heard his recorded voice, Father gave the same message three times on that day—in the sitting room, in the master bedroom, and in Cheongshim Hospital. He said, “Everything is done! Everything is done!” He then went on to pray, struggling for breath, “I will return everything back to Heaven.” He emphasized, “I have brought things to conclusion, completion and perfection.” And he took my hand and said, “Mother, thank you! Mother, please take care of things!”

What meaning could be attributed to his uttering such words? Every now and then, he said such things as, “The time has come for me to go. I know when I will pass away.” I am sure that during this time he was making his final preparations. What I am relating to you is only a small part of what happened before Father ascended; in truth, I experienced much more with Father during those days. When we had our meals, we usually sat next to each other, and he would be aware of my presence and would hold my hand firmly in his as he ate. Whenever I think about such things, I am very sorry, and it hurts my heart to think that I let him go without making him more comfortable. When I asked him to rest, he sometimes said, “I want to lay my head in your lap, Mother” and would take a very short nap.

Of late, he did things he had never done when he was healthy. Father, who had lived his whole life more energetically than anyone else, wished to stay close to me at all times when he became less well, and needed me and depended on me like a child does his mother.

Yesterday, I was told that a member had mentioned feeling empty after Father passed away and was missing him so much, and that if she could see my face she would be strengthened; so she had commu-

nicated a sincere plea for me to come to Cheon Bok Gung. Why am I unable to go there? I am still in the middle of the forty-day period of preparing meals [for True Father], today being the twenty-first day. Even while working in Heaven, Father comes at mealtimes without fail. We have set the times to offer him meals as 7:00 am, 12:00 noon, and 6:00 pm. While on earth, he had been unable to follow such a schedule, but after passing into the spirit world, he always comes on time. I can actually feel it.

Every day, I converse with Father. I explain to him about the soy-bean-paste soup and other side dishes he had enjoyed during his time on earth and ask him to please help himself to them. Since I should offer these meals three times a day, I have no personal free time. During Father's lifetime, I was never able to serve him his meals on time, and this is why I must at least devote myself to this task during this time.

Dear members, at the moment of Father's ascension, I promised Father that I would work to fulfill all that he had desired to do for humanity until my last day on earth.

That is why I am busy these days. I need to reorganize Korea's presently complicated situation, and I intend to establish the tradition of marching forward centering on the holy spirit and the truth in our Unification Church. With the goal of nurturing our church to become a spontaneous one, I am receiving reports from many of our church officials and leaders and making new plans. Therefore, I ask you to please wait just a little while longer.

Given that the Lord at his Second Coming, the Savior, the Messiah, and the True Parent who had come to us for the first time in six thousand years has now departed, do you think forty days of devotion is enough? Would a hundred days of devotion be enough? The religious devotion of attendance has no end. Henceforth, I hope you will understand that everything that is carried out in Korea from this day

onward will be centered on True Mother.

Our first goal is to do our absolute best and fight at the risk of our lives to firmly establish Cheon Il Guk by Foundation Day. I hope you will not forget that the responsibility to bring this nation and all its citizens to receive the blessing from True Parents lies with you. Only by working a hundred times or a thousand times harder than before can you repay the love and grace you have received from True Father.

Dear members, we will now make our Unification Church a living and breathing church, as it was in the early days. We will develop it into a spontaneous, creative and dynamic church, unrestricted by numbers or systems. We will make it into a church centered on the Principle and on love, which will be like a nest with the warmth of a mother's embrace that will make us wish to go there and always remain there. As in the beginning time, we will make it so that the sound of Divine Principle lectures is constantly heard in our churches.

I hope all of you will be grateful for the work you do day by day and that you will be blessed. Please achieve the best results of your life. Foundation Day is not far off now. Once again, I ask all of you to please become such people./

## True Mother Guides the Movement On

*We are pleased to present extracts from what True Mother has been saying to members since Father's ascension. She spoke at a regional presidents' meeting on October 1 in Korea and at locations on an island off Korea's southwest coast and a southwest coastal town, both on the same day, October 13. She has already spoken on two continents. The fourth excerpt comes from her October 27 message to members at morning hoondokhae in Las Vegas during the course of the WFWP Twentieth Anniversary Assembly. As she indicated on September 23 at the Cheongshim World Peace Center, she has already begun to "stand in the forefront to lead the providence on earth."*

***Extracts from True Mother's Speech to American Leaders called to Cheon Jeong Peace Palace, on 8.16 (October 1, 2012)***

**W**hile Father was still in the hospital, I told the regional presidents that at this point, "For us there is no stopping." Now that Father has ascended, we need to remember that our Unification Church originated from divine spirit and the truth. Though years have passed, the reality is that we have not seen our church membership increase or our members mature based on our hearts of love emanating from our shimjeong.

In the beginning, when Father was carrying out his ministry, once members came to the church, they never wanted to leave. They wanted to stay with Father, even if it meant staying up all night. If there was anything Father wanted done, those members wanted to do it for him, voluntarily and willingly. The life of faith our members led at the time was like that. So, though ours was a small church, it was overflowing with love, and we united and overcame the most difficult of times.

Many blessed couples in the Korean church have unforgettable stories. Married women who had joined the church before their husbands did went through many difficulties when their husbands were unsupportive. Moreover, we were all in a position where we had to go out to pioneer; everyone had to go, regardless of age or sex. Women who had families had to do pioneer witnessing as well; to do that, some even left their children in orphanages. The early days of our church were like that.

Thus, Korean church members had to make many sacrifices in advancing the blessing providence from the 36 couples to the 430 couples. (I believe Mr. Kuboki, the former president of the Japanese church, was blessed among the 430 couples; he represented his nation.) Thanks to such early efforts, we now have conditionally blessed up to 400 million couples worldwide, as you well know.

True blessed families that are united centered on True Parents should write Unification Church history. The president of our church in those early days, Rev. Eu, gave lectures all day long, even though he suffered from physical disabilities. Even healthy people find it difficult to give lectures for an hour or two, let alone all day long. Besides, he was undernourished because we were so poor at the time.

The people found and established through that process became the thirty-six couples. This is why we treasure the thirty-six couples, because the root of our collective shimjeong is in them. Therefore, all

of us, including members in Korea, Japan and the United States, need to return to that beginning time when we were passionate and our church constantly overflowed with true love. We must begin anew. Accordingly, we will have Divine Principle taught continuously in our churches and have workshops continuously.

Father has passed away. How long do you think I will live? Twenty years? Thirty years?

You should pull yourselves together mentally and physically, and do whatever it takes to unite and fulfill what you were unable to do for the Parents—what you were unable to do though you only received love until now, even if it means making effort, spending sleepless nights. Even then that would not suffice. At this time, you had to see Father ascend earlier than you expected. I'm sure you are feeling deep pain over this. How much have you reflected on this?

As those of you who came to the ceremony may have seen, we sent Father off with a splendid ceremony. I still feel, though, that we could have done more. We should have sent him off on a pan-national, a global scale. As it was, what would we have done if the construction of the Peace Center in Cheongpyeong had not been completed?

Therefore, from now on, we need to do our best, which means to witness. This is still a satanic world, so you need to implant the Divine Principle in people's hearts, and nurture them to grow until they are ready to receive the blessing.

I spoke of two things at the leaders' meeting. First, the revival of the church. Second, that I will provide money for scholarships to develop leaders among the first- and second-generation members of our church from all parts of the world. For this reason, though it is my heart's desire to preserve everything True Father used as mementos, I am going to sell the helicopter so that I can take part in cultivating leaders among our second generation worldwide.

This is proof that Father was concerned about the future and that

he loved all the world's peoples. I am going to use the money I raise from selling it, and add some more of my own, to carry out this important task. You may also donate whatever amount you wish to this initiative, even if it is just ten dollars. I am telling you this because I want you to know that I am going to spend this money with that purpose in mind.

We have the True Parents and the truth. Do you understand? That is why our future is bright. I will revive all of our churches. Our church in Korea needs to live and breathe. Therefore, through our actions and practices, blessed families need to set an example for others, and bring our neighbors and clans to follow us. The same is true for those in Japan. The leaders—those in charge—and the blessed families in Japan should also lead lives of this type.

I have already mentioned to you that you should begin each day by holding hoondokhae with your families. This was because I feel the urgency of educating our children, second-generation members. Until now, you couldn't find time to spend with your children because you were carrying out church work. Henceforth, however, you should begin your day together having hoondokhae with your children. Please begin your day in this way.

We need to educate and nurture our second-generation members. No matter what position you are in, you need to think of the generations to come. Moreover, the leaders need to design the future. You need to reflect on how much a sense of urgency and vigor you have toward looking for someone who can take over your responsibility. If you haven't achieved this, you should do your best to do so from now on, risking your lives if necessary. Do you understand what I am saying? [Yes]

Before Father passed away, he made plans and told me about them as we rode here in our car, saying things like, "Mother, I wish for something to be done here. I wish for these people to be nurtured in



this way. I wish for this and that to be done here.” Now, I know that he had been asking me to do these things because he was preparing to depart this world. Every time he came down here, he always had something to say about what needs to be done.

You might think me greedy if I hope to live thirty more years, so within twenty years I should accomplish all that Father has left incomplete and all that he desired to achieve. The truth is, however, that I am overburdened as things stand. Our most urgent task is to establish the true order and tradition, both internally and externally. Also, as soon as possible, we need to show ourselves and the rest of the world that the Unification Church is still going strong, growing and developing, so that those in the wider world can come to us of their own free will.

It is important for you to try hard in witnessing, but we also need these people to come to us of their volition, based on our providential achievements, guided by the thought in their hearts, Oh! This is my ultimate destination!

We also need to bring them to receive the blessing. This is called for in this era, right after True Father’s ascension, which is why we cannot delay any longer. I will continue on. At this time, don’t you feel the need for us to witness to as many people as possible? [We do.]... I know that you have tried to show True Father’s glory and prestige to the world, but if you had witnessed to more people and restored the nation, they would have come even if we had told them not to. We need to effectuate that.

What is truly important is the number of people we can call our members, those who know the Divine Principle, not just the number of people that come to Sunday Service. Do you understand what I mean? [Yes]

We need to continue giving Divine Principle lectures in our churches. People need to be reborn through the teachings. When such

individuals, families, tribes, peoples and nations can practice true love, that is where Cheon Il Guk is. That is the kingdom of heaven on earth. When this happens, each and every individual will find peace in his or her own heart.

I had a dream in the early days, right after Father and I married. In the dream, I was holding a child's hand, carrying a package and walking along on a dangerous cliff-edge path. I couldn't see what was in front of me, but I succeeded in following this path without falling over the edge of the cliff. At the end of the path, I reached a bright light. I believe that time is now.

Let us all work hard so that on Foundation Day many people will come flocking here, like the tide coming in, whether they are eminent members of society or ordinary people. Let's make it a day on which large groups of people come flowing in like clouds.

This is why we need many capable people. This nation needs to become God's homeland and True Parents' nation as quickly as possible. I will begin by strengthening our internal structure, by developing leaders that can fully devote themselves to guiding members and managing churches.

I believe Father is also telling us, for the last time, You need to accomplish all this, and when you have done so and succeeded in your tasks, come back to me and I will embrace you.

Once again, I ask you to try to become people that True Parents and especially True Father will remember.

---

***True Mother's Message at the Ocean Cheon Jeong Gung  
on 8.28 (October 13, 2012)***

“My eyes became sensitive to light, so I need to use sunglasses.

I'm sorry. During the forty-day period of preparing meals [for True Father] coming here has been difficult. Since I intend to sell the helicopter, I won't have it soon. Coming here by boat is not easy. I am unsure that I will be able to come again this year. I went to bed worrying about that.

When I was offering the meal, I was told, "If it is okay with you to go to Geomun Island, I will have a meal there." That means that Father's thinking is my thinking, and my thinking is Father's thinking. During the forty days, I felt I must come here and I was worried that I couldn't. Yet, Father said he wanted us to come here, so here I am.

[To Sun-hee Davis, the church leader there] How many members do you have now? "We have about seven members now." About seven. [Mother sighs.]

This is an important place, and you have to educate people here. In order to teach them quickly, fire must always be burning in the church. It shouldn't go out. To that end, all of you must gather your resolve.

You shouldn't lose sight of the honor of having lived in this era when you could attend True Father. It all depends on you. Shouldn't you become a person Father wants to recognize in the spirit world? In order to do that, what should you do? [We need to continue witnessing and teaching.] We shouldn't rest. I said we should establish a church that is alive and breathing. When life exists, movement must occur. Only something dead remains still.

Father loved this place. If you were determined to restore all the people on Geomun Island within a month and made supreme effort, don't you think Father would help you? Father, who transcends time and space, would do great work through you if he were moved by the greatness of your sincerity and effort. Haven't you been thinking like that?

The international situation is very hard to gauge. It is hard to fath-

om what China has in mind. You have to protect this place yourselves. You need to have Strong Korea lectures here. You should bring everyone on this island together. Don't sleep at night, stay awake; make this into a church where a fire is constantly burning. Wouldn't Father, who is going around the world, be pulled to Geomun Island because of your sincere effort? I'm saying that this shouldn't become a place Father bypasses as he goes elsewhere.

Think of the situation if I had not been here when Father went to the spirit world. What do you think? As people who have lived with True Parents and breathed the same air, your responsibility is very great. In the eyes of your descendants, you will naturally be graded; it might be determined for example, that you were a loyal patriot; you accomplished your responsibility, you became a person whom Heaven remembers, or you are someone who just walked past. Nobody can help you in this; it's up to each of you. So will you exert your maximum effort, or not? [We will.]

---

### ***True Mother's Message at Blue Sea Garden in Yeosu on 8.28 (October 13)***

To date, we have held many ocean workshops here. What was the purpose of having ocean training workshops? Our Unification Church must now be reborn with God's spirit and truth. This is the time, while reorganizing external activities, we should maintain internal stability. Japanese women have worked so hard for the global providence, but from now on we should have results to show that "we accomplished this." I will make that happen for you. Eternally maintaining the foundation Father established is a matter of urgency. I will put everything, one by one, in order, from one to ten, and we should

keep Father's teachings alive, without letting them drop to the ground.

I came from Geomun Island and this place also needs to be organized again. I consider our second generation important. In order to ensure that in the end your efforts have not been in vain, I should educate those in the second generation. What should you leave behind, you blessed members who are living in the same era as True Parents? What will it be? Will it be your honor? Your money? What should it be? If we don't leave a solid foundation for later generations, when will the world center on God? Korea and Japan must be the world's center. When you spin a top, it keeps spinning, doesn't it? That is what Japan and Korea must do.

You must be reborn through the Principle. Do you understand what I mean? I said that our church must be alive and breathing, and must be somewhere that Divine Principle lectures continue without end. Give lectures to three people at the church every day, teach the Principle, share the teachings. Eventually we need to give birth to new Blessed Families. The sooner the better. It is urgent to the hour.

I am seventy years old. Isn't that so? If I live another thirty years in good health, I will be a hundred years old. How will I look then? Think about that. You are younger, so you can have more hope, but I feel a great sense of urgency. Do you understand what I mean? [Yes]

Take ownership and do activities that are alive and "breathing." Then the spirit world will assist you 100 percent. What is the wish of those in the spirit world? What is our wish? It is the establishment of the kingdom of heaven on earth and in heaven. Isn't it? Cheon Il Guk. How exciting, elating and divine would it be to realize that in our lifetime? If we go through life feeling that, how could we sit calmly and placidly? We are bound to exert ourselves.

Our goal won't disappear with the passing of Foundation Day. We have to bless all of humankind and create Cheon Il Guk citizens. In order to do that, what should you do? [Mother wipes away tears.]

Those in the spirit world won't help people who do only what they are told to do, who only live from one day to the next without making any distinction between them. Do you understand? You must be able to feel the true meaning of risking one's life and giving one's all.

I am asking you to become people who report to Heaven every day and who move with Heaven all the time. Now, you must work hard as if twenty-four hours aren't enough hours in a day. You need to work in place of the spirit world, so think of one day as forty-eight hours. You should be reborn in God's word. Without considering any condition, you purely wanted to come and see me and wanted to listen to me with a thankful mind. You didn't think to yourself, If I make this much effort, I will get this much back, or if I do this, I will become a leader.

That type of mind-set didn't exist in the early days of the church. We have to go back to that time. We must build a movement in which true love overflows.

---

## ***Hoondokhae at Cheon Hwa Gung, Las Vegas***

***on 9.13 (October 27, 2012)***

Whether we knew it or not, it is clear that all the people of the world, with one heart and one intention, sent Father off. In fact, your responsibilities are very important. Everything depends on whether you fulfill your obligations or not. We don't know how many years later it will be, but eventually we will all go to the spirit world.

Father, who is now in the spirit world, trusted that we were doing our work on earth, even though he knew that some could not be trusted. Therefore, you need to do your best during this period, so that when you enter the spirit world, Father will remember you and

say, Ah! At least you tried; and now you've come.

What should you do to make this possible? Father gave us our goals before he passed away. Foundation Day is not the end. We need to do our best until we have liberated all humankind and brought the world's 6.5 billion people into God's presence. This is why Father urged you for a very long time to fulfill your mission as tribal messiahs.

The reality, however, is that you have been unable to witness even to those people around you. How pitiful that is! At present, America is internally struggling. The American members need to reflect on themselves and repent....

The American people in this day and age are living in the same era as the Lord's Second Coming, and if they say, "We didn't know," for the most part, you are responsible for their ignorance. It will not end with just accusations. You will not find even one place to hide in in the eternal world, nowhere. Do you understand this point? Father believed in you. Why, then, did your witnessing not succeed? Why were you unable to restore your tribes? The more I think about it, the more fully I realize that you did not receive much help from Heaven. You did not reach the standard of becoming God's object partner. You should repent for that....

Because Father knew that he had a stubborn streak to his character, he began his work with his mind centered first on Heaven in all respects, going through a long period of devoting himself in prayer as if offering penance, saying, before wishing for dominion over the universe, let me gain perfect dominion over myself!

On the other hand, what have you done? When you were promoted to a slightly higher position, you thought of it as success—you men in particular. In this regard at least, women have sinned less than men. Father spoke harshly to women, telling them they must pay indemnity for Eve's fall, but now the era of indemnification is over and this

is no longer necessary. We are now in the realm of equal status, equal rights and equal participation, aren't we? [Yes] It is true that women need to take the lead at this point, which is why I brought all my daughters-in-law with me....

Many men are here in Las Vegas. Is it easier for men to unite or for women to unite? [It is easier for women to unite.] The men here should think to themselves that they are mourning at Father's grave side for three years and try to unite. Is there anything you cannot achieve with True Parents?...

One Bible verse states, "Whatever you bind on earth will be bound in heaven, and whatever you loose on earth will be loosed in heaven." I believe we need to place great importance on this. It suggests that depending on whether we fulfill our responsibilities on earth, the stage for Father's work in the spirit world will widen. Thus, the earthly plane is very important. That was why God created the heavens and the earth, and why He created Adam and Eve on earth. He spoke of the kingdom of heaven being on earth first.

Father alone cannot achieve the kingdom of heaven in heaven. Though God is the God of light, until now the spirit world has remained in darkness, because the evil spirit world has grown strong. Did you know that? Most spiritual mediums form connections to the middle spirit world. If you go up a mountain there are mountain spirits, for example. When they pray they can only form a connection to that level of the spirit world; they cannot connect to a higher plane. If I continue talking about this, it will interfere with today's program! I believe that I should have hope in all of you, so will you help? [Yes] Will you men help? [Yes.] You should work, with women leading the way.

The only way we can save America is for women to take the lead. After close observation, I've come to see that politics cannot be trusted. It is full of men who live day to day. When they think something



is righteous, why can't they go about it like a man? They look petty, small-minded and ludicrous to my eye. They have bigger bodies and greater strength than women do. Yet, how can they be so narrow-minded...?

Since we are living in that kind of era now, men should not think themselves superior and should make unity. Only when they are united can they exert their full power. Who is interpreting into English? [It is Moon-shik Kim.] Men, pay attention! [Yes!]

When Father first came to America, he said, "America is sick, so I have come as a doctor. America is in flames, so I have come as a fireman." At present, America is in flames and is about to fall off a cliff. Not one nation in the world respects America. That is why America has adopted the no-visa policy. In the past, America was arrogant. The truth is that, now, America is more unstable than any other country. The former Soviet Union is looking to the future and doing everything it can to become one with Europe and keep China in check. In fact, a minister in Putin's administration attended our most recent UPF assembly.

I see that it all depends on how you do. Those who say, "It won't be; it can't be," won't be able to achieve anything. Those who translate their words into action can accomplish what they set out to do. This observation is based on the reports I've received. Do you understand? [Yes.] I hope Father continues to love America, because, if he does, it will give me a reason to come here more often. The fact is that when I leave this time, I don't know when I will come again. It all depends on how you do. I hope you will not think this is a small thing but actually return to the mind-set prevalent at time our church began. You should strive to create an environment in which the sound of Divine Principle lectures never ceases in our churches.

To give Divine Principle lectures, you first need to have the right attitude. Okay? No matter how difficult your environment is, you are

standing in Father's place conveying Heaven's word. You should therefore think, "I believe I should first have dominion over myself." When you think like that, you will automatically change your clothes and dress more smartly, wash yourself when you find yourself dirty, and invest all your sincerity. That's natural. Giving birth to something living cannot be done by merely killing time and hosting programs. The same is true for women giving birth. Just because the time has come does not mean a woman will have her baby at that moment. I could explain this better if men had experienced the pain of labor even once. If so, men would become so much more humble.

You should not be self-centered. You need to put yourself aside; to do so, you first need to unite your mind and body and thus begin working and acting on what you say. This is how you can achieve freedom and peace. If I am happy, and those around me are happy, that is freedom, isn't it? The problem is your own self. The kingdom of heaven is where such people live together. All you need to do is to translate Father's teachings into action and lead your lives accordingly. Stop giving excuses and stop making up theories for not doing that. First take dominion over your own selves.

That is why I am doing so many things now. It is all for you and your future generations. How could you possibly deal with the Christians of today? Not knowing that the Lord has come again, those old-fashioned Christians hang on to their worn-out Bibles and offer prayers and devotions asking the Lord to come on the clouds. If they come to understand the providence, how much will they repent and lament? "The Lord came and went while I was still alive!" How devastated would they be by that thought? This fact would dumbfound them more than the fact that they waited two thousand years for nothing. I will create a book that will make them throw away their Bibles, a book that will make them feel that Father is eternally alive.

Yesterday, I heard a brief report to the effect that members in South

America held a bazaar to raise money to come here, and they prayed, "Please let us earn just \$1,000." They were able to come because they made \$1,070. As you can see, Heaven helps you with even the smallest things based on your thoughts and efforts; these members came here with joy, gratitude and hope in their hearts.

Know this! Our future is not dismal but bright! Open your eyes in the morning feeling nothing but gratitude. Go to sleep at night with a grateful heart, saying, "I did this and that today. I was able to do all this thanks to our Heavenly Father's protection. Thank you. Tomorrow, I will make even more effort to return all that I have received to God." If you do that, you can't help being happy.

Many of you have come from America, Japan, Korea and other places to attend the Women's Federation assembly. Let us begin our work from this point. [Yes.]

Then let us shout loudly three times. Heavenly Father, thank you! [Heavenly Father, thank you!] True Parents, thank you! [True Parents, thank you!] All of us, thank you! [All of us, thank you!] /

## Mother Speaks of Father's Forty-Day Transition

*For forty days after True Father's Seonghwa Ceremony, True Mother prepared meals for Father three times a day, and she testified how he would come and share them with her at Cheon Jeong Gung. The conclusion of this brief stage of Father's eternal life in the spiritual world was marked on earth by a ceremony that True Mother conducted at Bonhyangwon, Father's burial site (the name means "Original Hometown Garden"). The following is True Mother's message to the invited guests on that day, 9.13 by the heavenly calendar (October 25, 2012).*

**Y**ou may not be aware of this, but today marks a new starting point for the providence. During the last forty days, Father has visited many places in the spirit world. He has met figures from providential history, and he has personally experienced God's creation of heaven and earth.

I have been speaking with Father heart to heart over the past forty days. I have been preparing. Father's thoughts have become my thoughts, and my thoughts his. Much has happened in the last forty days during which Father has been coming to Cheon Jeong Gung. Father completely approved of my determination to renew the Korean church in spirit and truth. He told me that he is very grateful.

The Unification Church in Korea has been around for fifty years. During that time, Father led the worldwide providence. He has entrusted the Korean church to you, believing that you will do your best. However, the reality is that you (starting from those who hold the positions of responsibility) have been unable to fulfill your missions. It was set to grow, to develop, but that never happened. He was heartbroken and very sad. He lamented, wondering why so little result occurred after he had placed his trust in you. I think there have been more bloated reports than actual results. However, under my leadership, it will not continue like that. I hope you understand.

In his final days, Father emphasized to us to live at the risk of our lives, investing all our strength. How do we practice this teaching? You must be aware of the sin of not having been able to serve Father and return glory to Heaven.

This was some time ago, but in ordinary society when the master of a wealthy household died, the son would live by the side of his grave for three years. He would serve his parents\* without the help of his family, eating raw food and living alone like a homeless person. Then the world would bestow on him the title “son of filial piety.” As we have failed to fulfill our responsibility to serve Father, I have set up a special team of bodyguards here. I’ve told them to live by the side of Father’s grave for three years. Seeing the standard of piety toward parents in society, how can we do less for the king of kings, the savior, the Messiah, the True Parent of Heaven, Earth and Humankind, the lord of truth, holiness and virtue? These men swore an oath to me. Two among them have doctoral degrees in theology. They are people who attended Father very closely....

What have you been thinking during the past forty days? I received many letters and your thoughts have been conveyed to me, but we must now invest our lives totally. This is what we must do. We weren’t able to do this with Father. What other time would call for us to com-

mit our lives? Many people have desired Father's love, for Father to take care of them. They have given back so little. Do you admit that? I know there are many among you who should wear sackcloth and repent. Please pledge your absolute devotion once more to Father today. Even Father is making a new beginning in providential history. In this situation, we on earth are also doing so. What does it say in the Bible? "Whatever you bind on earth shall be bound in heaven, and whatever you loose on earth shall be loosed in heaven." Please remember this: This is the time when we can return the value of Father's love to him. Your life... How long do you think you have left? Twenty years? Thirty years? When we think of God and of the world's 6.5 billion people, we have so little time. All those people are our people, our brethren, our family.

How can we offer the world to God, when we fail at even offering this nation, Korea? When will we offer all 6.5 billion people to God? Everyone, will you live at the risk of your lives, investing all your strength? Your voices are too weak. Please speak up.

This is the final stage. We have no more chances to repay our debts to heaven. Think about it. Because I am on earth, Father will show us even greater substantial phenomena. You will experience these through Cheongpyeong. Father has promised. If you want to see Father, bring your results, come to Cheongpyeong, and see Father. In the history of the providence, Father never revealed his body easily, even while he was imprisoned. He told us that in prison he protected his body. Do you think Father will just appear anywhere? No. Father will come only to me or to Cheongpyeong. Do you understand? If there is anyone among you who did not know that, it has now been explained. Let's advance in an orderly manner, centering on one heart and one vision and centering on the Principle. If you are willing to make that vow, let us applaud in order to congratulate Father on his new beginning. Thank you./

## **True Mother at the WFWP Assembly in Las Vegas, U.S.A**

*October 27, 2012 (9.13 by the Heavenly Calendar)*

**U**ntil now, True Father carried out his work for the providence worldwide, and he established leaders in each nation to take charge of their respective nations, but they have failed to fulfill their responsibilities. Not one nation can boast of having made any great achievements. In particular, they have failed to educate their successors, their second-generation members, and their leaders. Therefore, to set an example for others, I have established a military-type school. [Applause] It is not a military school like West Point. Actually, it is an educational institute for the nurturing of leaders, which will become world famous in time. It offers courses for a master's degree. We will select students with the required qualities from amongst the graduates of four-year colleges and focus on educating them in the Divine Principle and character development for two years, after which they will go out to work in the field. Thus, they will be educated for a total of three years. Then, we will send them out to carry out witnessing work officially. Depending on their aptitude, they will be able to choose between spending their life in the ministry or working in other providential organizations./

## Women as the Turning Point for Peace

*On 9.13 by the heavenly calendar (October 27, 2012) True Mother spoke in Las Vegas at the Women's Federation for World Peace's Twentieth Anniversary National Assembly, held at the M Resort and Spa in Las Vegas, Nevada, over three days (October 25–27). The assembly also featured an introduction of the recently launched Global Women's Peace Network, breakout sessions on healing, reconciliation and solving problems in society, and a gala evening with awards and entertainment. (See [www.unificationnews.org](http://www.unificationnews.org) and WFWP web sites for more information.)*

**D**istinguished guests from around the world, peace leaders and women representatives from all fifty states of America! Dear members of the Women's Federation for World Peace USA, and WFWP International.

My husband, the Reverend Sun Myung Moon, who has ascended to the spirit world, and I, would like to extend our sincere welcome to you for coming to Las Vegas to attend this historic WFWP USA Turning Point Assembly for the "Abel Women UN." We are gathered here to commemorate the twentieth anniversary of the Women's Federation for World Peace in the United States.

First, I would like to express my sincere gratitude to the seven million caring leaders and citizens from 194 nations who sent their great



love and respect to me upon the passing of Rev. Moon. Thank you to all who visited the prepared altars around the world to offer condolences.

Rev. Moon came to earth as the True Parent of humankind, and proclaimed throughout his life, the vision of an ideal world that was God's purpose at the Creation. He devoted all his effort, often at the risk of his life, to promote a peaceful world where conflict and war could no longer exist.

This past July 16, after completing a busy schedule in America, Reverend Moon and I returned to Korea which we have proclaimed the providential homeland of God. Immediately upon our arrival, we held the inaugural rally for the "Abel Women UN" – an organization led by women that will play an active role in building a peaceful world in this new era.

The event was attended by 25,000 people at the World Peace Center in Cheongpyeong, Korea. Among them were woman leaders representing 194 nations.

Beloved woman leaders, that was the last providential event on earth that Rev. Moon hosted. About fifty days later, he put the providence on earth in order, and then prayed the words, "I have completed everything." Soon afterward, he passed into the heavenly realm. In the Korean language, this transition is called the seonghwa, which means "ascension of peace and harmony."

### **Creation of the Abel Women UN**

Beloved woman leaders from around the world, we now carry the heavy responsibility to complete the providential mission of the "Abel Women UN," which is the final organization that Rev. Moon and I created together.

Let me explain what I mean by the term, "Abel Women UN." As you may be aware, people who endured unbearable suffering all over

the world in the aftermath of the catastrophic Second World War, founded the United Nations with a deep yearning for peace based on the viewpoint that war must never be waged again. This was in accordance with God's will.

However, what is the reality today? In the almost seventy years of the United Nations existence, it has been unable to prevent the outbreak of war, including the Korean War. Although the Cold War has ended, the world is still not free from the threat of war. There are still conflicts large and small which stem from divisions between rich and poor, different races, and people of different faiths. Despite the original intention of its founding mission to maintain global peace, the UN has seen repeated breakdown in its efforts to attain that noble goal.

At the time of the inauguration of the UN, there was a compromise negotiated between the U. S. and the former Soviet Union, rendered by the confrontational structure of the Cold War. As a result, the UN was limited in its ability to bring about a lasting world peace sufficient to transcend the interests of individual nations.

This is why we have proclaimed that, from the viewpoint of God's Will, the UN has been unable to emerge from the position of "Cain" – representing a secular view of life from which the heart of God is missing. We now emphasize that the re-creation of an Abel United Nations that recognizes God, is an absolutely critical step toward building a world of lasting peace. Unending peace for humankind is what God envisioned at the time of the Creation.

Respected women of peace! The United Nations has struck a brick wall and is unable to move beyond merely attempting to balance the self-interests of its individual nations. Until now we have depended on government organizations, created by men, to bring about global peace. To surmount the limitations of their efforts, I believe that a peace movement of nongovernmental organizations (NGOs), guided

by women, should take root as the cornerstone of a new system that can resolve problems arising with respect to world peace.

Such a dynamic women's peace movement can only be realized through global cooperation that goes beyond the NGO level. It is our sincere hope that the launch of the Abel Women UN can establish itself as a starting point in society, with the new leadership paradigm of the Global Women's Peace Network (GWPN).

### **A new women's peace movement**

Looking back, today's historic Abel Women UN assembly actually began in 1992 with the establishment of the Women's Federation for World Peace, which the Reverend Sun Myung Moon and I jointly founded as a central organization for a new women's peace movement. With the declaration of "the advent of the global era of women," by Rev. Moon, WFWP was inaugurated on April 10, 1992, at Olympic Stadium in Seoul, in accordance with the Will of Heaven. That inaugural event was attended by women representatives from some 70 nations plus 150,000 Korean women.

The goal of WFWP was not to become another secular women's organization. It does not aim to be an external, political, or combative women's rights movement targeting the misdeeds of men. Nor does it exist just to advocate the expansion of women's rights, gender equality and the women's labor movement. Rather, it is a global peace movement on an entirely new level with the providential significance of realizing the ideal world that was God's vision at the time of Creation.

WFWP was inaugurated in an historic moment of providential significance, and has engaged in diverse activities over the past twenty years, geared to realizing the vision and ideals of pure love, happy families, and a peaceful world that transcends the barriers of race, religion, language, and national boundaries. This has been carried out in the spirit of Rev. Moon's founding message, which urged us to

expand a model movement of true love to the whole world based on living for the sake of others.

WFWP is an organization compelled by maternal love. We have achieved remarkable growth and development through promoting the establishment of families centered on true love. Its extensive educational programs and worldwide volunteer activities are aimed at elevating the status of women. These activities have contributed to the alleviation of international conflicts and excelled at promoting reconciliation.

In September 1993, after only one year of active service, I was invited to give an Address at the UN headquarters in New York; and then, after three years of sincere investment and hard work, the Women's Federation for World Peace was approved by the United Nations Economic and Social Council as an NGO in General Consultative Status, which is the highest status given to an NGO by the United Nations. Since then, our status has been approved continuously at the reevaluations held every four years. I am confident to say that these reviews reveal and endorse our true value, based on our activities and achievements. Among the more than 3,500 NGOs affiliated with the UN, only 140 have received the General Consultative Status that WFWP has achieved.

### **Substantial efforts to build peace**

Our WFWP Women's Conference for Peace in the Middle East has been held every year since 1997. It has attracted much interest and participation from woman leaders of more than twenty nations from the Middle East. It has now expanded and given birth to more concrete activities in the field, which I am glad to be able to report.

For example, this year WFWP sponsored the sixteenth annual Middle East Conference, which was held as a session of the Human Rights Council at the United Nations Office in Geneva. That conference,

entitled “Children affected by conflict and disaster: Prevention, protection, healing and empowerment” was attended by woman leaders from eighteen nations of the Middle East, and also by diplomatic officials, UN ambassadors to Geneva, representatives from UN agencies and global NGOs from around the world. These 180 or so participants came together to discuss this very severe issue of children’s protection. The women gathered came to many serious conclusions, and resolved to apply solutions in the field, and to reconvene with their results and findings.

Today each of the WFWP chapters around the world is actively conducting relief aid work to address problems caused by natural calamities and poverty in various parts of our global village. One outstanding program is the “1% Love Share Project” which helps women and children in North Korea. Their slogan, “Let us share a little of what we have,” has helped to reach so many people and, I am happy to tell you they have achieved wonderful results.

From the founding of WFWP, and reaching the highest status as an NGO in consultative status under the UN, our members have never lost their vision for a loving and safe world, and have quietly pioneered the path of a women’s peace movement with an unwavering heart. WFWP stands at the center of a new women’s movement for world peace, continuing to emerge fresh and vibrant with the power to heal.

At this time, I would like to request a big round of applause to express our infinite gratitude to these woman leaders all over the world who have never held back in their encouragement and participation.

However, WFWP must not remain at its current level. It must now develop to the next level by working in common cause and cooperation with woman leaders and NGOs from all parts of the world, to serve greater numbers of women and families in smaller and more

remote parts of the world.

WFWP should go beyond the level of a women's NGO, and bring together governments, organizations and individuals from every country to forge a unified international effort modeling the ideal of the Abel Women UN by utilizing the Global Women Peace Network. Let's work together to bring this about, and in fact, it is God's absolute decree.

### **Foundation Day is just ahead!**

In giving my sincere congratulations and encouragement to the excellent women here today, I would like to declare the launch of the United States Assembly for the Abel Women UN.

As we usher in an age of universal and historic revolutionary change, I would like to emphasize the shining truth that women make up half the world's population. Let us now become aware of our historic mission to expand the scope of our activities to all regions of the world.

Beloved woman leaders who seek peace! What is the path that humankind should take today? In the end, the problems afflicting humanity can only be resolved through the logic of love and the understanding that we are all one family under God. This is the teaching of true love with God at the center that my husband and I, as the True Parents, received from Heaven. We have championed and taught this precious truth throughout our lives. This ideal represents the path that will lead humanity to a world of everlasting peace and happiness.

This is a historic time of a great cosmic revolution in which we must change history. We must harmonize the spiritual and physical worlds and create the ideal kingdom of heaven that God has longed for since the beginning of time. We can no longer postpone or delay it. Heaven has already proclaimed that the thirteenth day of the first

lunar-calendar month in 2013 will be Foundation Day.

Therefore, it is now time for all people to be humbly obedient to Heaven's decree. I hope you will bear in mind today, that this fateful date of Foundation Day is approaching and that we need to devote ourselves completely with a commitment of intense sincerity until that day comes. Let us go forward together, following the guidance of True Father, the King of Peace, and Savior of Humanity, who now presides over God's Providence from the heavenly realm, and that of True Mother here on earth!

Beloved woman leaders! The course for humanity is set. Now that we have the upcoming Foundation Day, which heaven has given us through the True Parents, what reason is there to hesitate? We now have less than four months to go. Heaven will bless your endeavors to establish a world of peace through the leadership of the Abel Women's UN.

I would like to reemphasize that the priority of the Abel Women's UN is to create a true family movement that emphasizes "living for the sake of others," based on true love, and is carried out in conjunction with education focused on principled true family values.

### **Women as a turning point**

Beloved leaders! We women were not put on earth merely to help, or to be protected by, men. We are independent individuals who, as representatives of the feminine aspect of God's nature, are meant to help men become more complete. Through true love, women are to be men's precious partners in love. Men and women are absolutely equal in terms of value.

Men and women who unite through the true love that is inherent in the original ideal share the same position and have equal worth. Also, they attain the right to be with each other, wherever they may be. Thus, a man and woman who are brought into oneness through

the original love in God's ideal of true love have been created as equal beings, sharing not only the same status and the right of participation, but also their possessions with each other.

Men and women do not need to struggle with each other, because they do not need to imitate the characteristics, dispositions or roles of the other. It is not necessary to confront, compete or covet the things of the other, or take them by force. Instead, by giving what one has to the other, with true love, and by completing the other, they can become united as a greater whole and share in a relationship of joint ownership.

Now women and men should play a major role in world history, by serving alongside each other like the wheels of a great engine pulling the construction of a peaceful world forward. Today I invite women to accept an important role and become the turning point in building a new century characterized by a loving, peaceful culture.

I sincerely ask you to follow the path of a true mother, the path of a true wife, the path of a true daughter and true sister, and the path of a true woman leader, who will build a unified world where freedom, peace, and happiness overflow. Begin in your family, your church, your community.

Rev. Moon always urged us to live without casting any shadow, which he called a "life set at high noon." If every one of us lives like a brightly shining lamp, no shadows will be cast. No places of darkness will be created. If we only receive things, they become our debts. Please repay your debts by living a life of true love, of living for others, spreading light throughout the world and wiping away the tears of those less fortunate.

Ladies and gentlemen, I am grateful to you for listening closely to me today. I pray that God's blessing will be with you, with your families and with your work.

Thank you./



## A Foundation of Oneness

*True Mother spoke just briefly at the first joint Sunday Service she held for all members around Korea at the Cheongshim Peace World Center on 9.28 (November 11).*

I am happy to see you all. [Applause] Please be seated. We have already been here for some time this morning. You have taken part in hoondokhae and heard a good sermon. You also watched a video clip and listened to a good report. Do you still need me to speak? [Yes!]

I think everybody does this, but when we get a new pencil or fountain pen, even as adults we tend to write something. From my childhood, strangely enough I liked to write the word tongil [unity]. When I think back, I think the word tongil has strengthened me over a long time.

Our goal in attending God is ultimately to complete Cheon Il Guk. This must first begin from oneself, from the individual. According to Father, the kingdom of heaven can be established when two people become one. This is heaven, as he said. How can a person unite mind and body to become a totally unified person and pursue such a life? I think this is the most basic issue we need to work on in our

life of faith. That's why I have said: Before you criticize things that are wrong, you should start with the words "I offer thanks in front of Heaven." Those people who can say thank you honestly and without reserve are the ones who have been following that path, aren't they? [Yes.] [Applause]

If you can stand on a foundation of oneness on the individual and familial levels, in the church, in your tribe, in your country and the world, one unified world centering on God will automatically be realized. Isn't that so? [Applause] Those who are determined to live such a life, please clap your hands. [Applause] If you live with such a mindset, Heaven will always be with you with the tasks you seek to do, and blessings will pour down.

Thank you./

## True Mother Reflects on the Joint Service

*November 18, at Cheon Jeong Gung*

One of the reasons we are doing this after True Father's ascension is so that we can bring even more prosperity, revival, and life to the Unification Church. If you think of the larger picture, this is where the purpose is. Harmony, team spirit, and unity, where do these begin? They should start from within.

During the joint service, when we are sharing time together, that time is to be spent consoling Father. For the past three years, whenever Father went to places such as Cheongpyeong, he always had us sing songs. Every time we sang to him he was so happy and he told us to sing again, and again.

It's regrettable that we couldn't serve Father enough and we had to let him go so soon.

So, twenty thousand members came together to console Father and to offer him songs. I wanted to spend time to share with Father, and with twenty thousand members.

That's why I decided we should do this./

## Indemnity and Returning Glory to Heaven

*True Mother's speech at the event commemorating the seventh anniversary of the founding of the Universal Peace Federation, held on November 24 at the Cheongshim Peace World Center in Korea.*

**H**onored ambassadors for peace from all parts of Korea, it is a great pleasure to meet you all. [Applause]

We have watched a video clip of Rev. Moon, and heard some wonderful words as well. It has taken some time. I had something I wanted to tell you, so I will speak briefly on the subject of 'indemnity.

There are twenty-three years between Rev. Sun Myung Moon's birth and my own. That whole period can be said to be one of darkness and upheaval in Korea. Then, before we'd had time to realize the fact that we had been liberated from the Japanese colonial rule, an ideological conflict divided the nation into northern and southern zones, and then the Korean Civil War broke out in 1950.

Those were indeed miserable circumstances in which Korea found itself, and Korea could not stand by itself. Thanks to the God's providence, however, United Nations' troops from sixteen nations came to participate in the Korean War and saved Korea.

Sixty years after the war, Rev. Sun Myung Moon did, as an individual, what even the nation could not do and sent the Little Angels to

the sixteen participant nations, so that they could give performances and thus give solace to the veterans. By doing so, he reminded the rest of the world that Koreans remember kindnesses shown to them. [Applause]

No advancement can be made in the history of God's providence without indemnity. Those of you who have listened to Divine Principle lectures will know this to be true. Indemnity does not always mean something bad. Through it, there is a promise for the future. In such a gruelling period, Rev. Moon carried out Heaven's will on earth.

Let us for a moment remember the Israel of two thousand years ago. The Jewish people under Roman rule, who prided themselves on being the chosen people, were waiting for the Messiah. They thought that once the Messiah came to them they would be liberated from everything and that they would stand high in the eyes of the world. Providential history does not unfold in such splendor, however. They did not know about indemnity, and in the end, they allowed the only begotten son of God to die. What happened to the Israelites after that? For two thousand years they were forced to wander in exile. Be it an individual or a nation, when God chooses someone and they fail to fulfill their responsibility, the providence moves onto another.

The history of Christianity was begun after the resurrection of Jesus, and it has continued for two thousand years. Their cherished hope was to receive the Lord at his Second Advent. They also did not know about indemnity, however. Instead, they waited for the Lord who was to come on the clouds in all splendor in front of the eyes of all the world's peoples.

The fact of the matter is that, as you know, the person who came to earth as the Lord at his Second Coming, the Messiah, the Savior, and the True Parents, was Rev. Sun Myung Moon. [Applause] The providence of restoration through indemnity does not come easily. Unless we pay indemnity on a large scale at every stage of the providence, we

cannot move forward. Since the onset of history, has there ever been a great man who was able to say during his lifetime, “I have accomplished everything”? [Applause] “I have liberated God and completed, perfected, and consummated everything. Henceforth, the history of the providence can be begun anew.” Has there ever been a person who could say this, who could claim this, and who could lead a life like this? [Applause]

This is also true of Korea. You, too, have a responsibility, and you cannot get away from it. You are standing at the center of the providence now. Yours is a blessed position, but you need to do more than just stand there.

After Rev. Moon’s ascension, I told our members that for us there is no stopping. I told them that we will continue to develop. The same is true for you. Peace is not something that can be achieved just by sitting still and doing nothing.

I will give you an example: One of my maternal ancestors is named Han-joon Cho. He invested all his wealth to preserve his nation’s honor, and thus did something good for our country. Heaven remembered him, and told him that He would send a great person to his descendants. And they indeed prospered. Thinking about this, I wonder if that person might even be me in this present time.

When I met Rev. Moon, at a tender age, I learned about the history of God’s providence and the providential history of restoration through indemnity. So, though I was young, I resolved to fulfill God’s will during my lifetime. [Applause]

As can be seen from the story mentioned about Grandfather Han-joon Cho, it is important to have a sense of gratitude. When you fill your heart with gratitude, 100 percent, your mind and body unite, and those around you then become happy. I have come to realize this.

This is why I can confidently say, dear ambassadors for peace, that if you lead your lives with a grateful heart for the blessings you have

been given by God, you will make those around you happier. This happiness will spread out from your family to your society, nation, and ultimately the world. [Applause]

You ambassadors for peace should realize that as you live in the same era and work together with the True Parents of Heaven, Earth and Humankind, who appear just once in history, you are indeed fortunate people. [Applause]

Please do not be in debt to others. You need to repay your debts. You should do so by widely disseminating the seeds of truth in your locality. [Applause] Will you do that? [Yes! Applause]

I hope and pray that you become true and brave ambassadors for peace that endeavor to accomplish all that you have not been able to do until now for the True Parents of Heaven, Earth and Humankind, our True Father, and that you will work hard to return even greater and higher glory to Heaven until your last moment on earth. [Applause]/

## True Mother Speaks to Sermon Contest Participants

*November 29, 2012 at Cheon Jeong Gung*

**L**istening to everyone's speeches, I was very touched by the content. You did well. Thank you for all the effort you made.... [Mother then commented that it would be preferable if sermons would be in standard Korean without dialect.]

I felt that our sermons shouldn't be too long. So if possible, the pastors who are giving the Sunday sermon should finish within thirty minutes. If that happens, inspiration can flow during the whole service and then last for the entire week. If you speak too long, those listening will go home without remembering what you said. So give a sermon for thirty minutes and continue the program with members' testimonies about their activities, congratulating people who have made progress, or give guidance in matters of faith. What do you think? [Applause. Aju!]

If we do that, I think we will have truly a living, breathing church that it will be lively, so that the members and those who are joining will feel "Oh it's a whole week until the service! I wish it were today." People should experience such feelings. Right? [Yes.]

Father always spoke of how he lived with the thought of giving



things away. With the church, I think the spiritual and the material aspects should be combined, and it should stand in a position to give. Do you understand? [Yes!]

Your sermons should really provide the essential content, to convey the main points to the members. If you create an atmosphere in which members are embraced with love, I believe our church can develop more and more./

## Looking toward Victory on Foundation Day: A Message from True Mother

*On 10.29 (December 12) True Mother spoke to members of the Korean second generation and their parents. The following is a translation of her remarks that day.*

**W**hat do you think Foundation Day is? How are you preparing your minds for Foundation Day? Two thousand years ago, Israelites, the people chosen by Heaven, were in an environment where they had to live while holding on to God and only God. Weren't they? After all, they were living under the oppression of the Roman Empire. They knew that they were the people chosen especially by Heaven, and they believed that all heaven and earth would be turned upside down when the Messiah came. They must have thought that the Israelites would become strong enough when this happened to overpower even the Roman Empire in one night. Isn't that so? Haven't you learned this through the Divine Principle? But what really happened? In the end, Heaven answered their prayers and sent down the Messiah, but they were unable to receive him.

What was the result of that? The Israelites had to wander around for two thousand years, even though they were the chosen people.

Consider for a moment God's creation of the universe. He began

creating the world on the first day, into the second day, and so on, thinking all the while about His ideal nation. For whom did He do that? It was for Adam and Eve, His son and daughter. He was creating the environment for them, who would grow up to become His body as the True Parents. You need to understand this. Please say it: “Creation of the environment.” [Creation of the environment!]

The creation of the environment is not something that can be done easily. When you create something in line with your own character, you have to go through labor pains and devote yourself to the task. It is not as easy as saying you want to make something and saying, “Rose! You will look like this,” and then suddenly having a fully-formed rose. Am I right? [Yes.]

Even though Heaven showed such devotion, what happened after that? God had a dream, but why did human beings, who were created with so much care, fall? Though you have listened to Divine Principle lectures tens or hundreds of times, it is a pity that those teachings do not hit home for you and you cannot translate them into action. The creation of the environment was not just something in God’s creation of the universe. It was also in the process of the providence of restoration.

You stand at the center of the Unification Church. You need to look back on yourselves and figure out where you should go from here of your own accord, without my having to explain everything to you.

Everyone, have you come to a realization about the work at Cheongpyeong? [Yes!] This is the creation of the environment for you and for the spirit world. Do you disagree with that? [No.] I’ve already told you that I knew about the history of the providence of restoration even at a young age. The creation of the environment had already been carried out during my past, so I was able to understand it on my own, even though no one had explained it to me. I was never educated by anyone. Then, I met True Father, and I resolved to complete the

providence of restoration during my lifetime, because regardless of what difficulties I might have to face, if I could not accomplish it, my descendants would have to carry on with the work. I did my best to create the environment for the next generation. When you fail to fulfill your responsibility, you need to pay indemnity. That is inevitable. That is why I told you not to be arrogant but to live with a grateful heart. When you can find it in your heart to be truly grateful in front of Heaven and your brothers and sisters, you can find peace. You can become free. You can break free from your chains. Perhaps you and your parents haven't known of this wonderful truth. Do you catch the sense of what I am saying? [Yes.]

Throughout the course of the six-thousand-year history from the time of the Fall until the Second Advent of the Lord, the spirit world has been in darkness. It couldn't be any other way; after the Fall, people lived and died just as they were, without changing their lineage. Therefore, they had no choice but to stay in the darkness of the spirit world.

Let us consider the work being done at Cheongpyeong for a moment. Who made creating the good spirit world possible? It is said that the good spirit world came into being recently through the Second Coming of the Lord, but people actually work to make it happen. Without the right environment in place, those people cannot carry out their work. If True Father had passed away without the preparations and environment already being made, he would have had to do everything by himself, from beginning to end. Even though he came to earth as the king of kings and the savior, when the prepared foundation of Christianity failed to receive him, what happened to True Father? He was forced to start out from hell. You need to be aware of this.

As second-generation members, you are standing at the center of the Unification Church. You need to clearly understand your roots

and create your environment well. Simply put, the creation of the environment refers to witnessing. Do you understand? [Yes.]

You have heard that the spirit world is a place where people breathe love, haven't you? If you were to go there without having fulfilled your responsibility on earth, the environment where you could live and breathe air in the eternal world would be correspondingly smaller. We all desire to build a large house and to live in comfort, don't we? Even now, though some second-generation members work for the church, others work in a more comfortable environment. Isn't that true?

Regardless of your occupation, you need to witness. That is the only way you will not be accused. As long as you have cause to be accused, no matter how much you have been honored in the world and how strictly you lived for the providence, without straying even once, when you go to the spirit world you will not be free. You should realize this. That is why you need to be continuously spurred on.

We still need to think about the 7 billion people in the world. Our range is still very small. When we think about this nation and the world, we cannot avoid the realization that we need to stake our lives and devote ourselves completely. Do you understand? [Yes.]

In that case, what do you need to do? The Gangdong regional leader told me that he cannot sleep when he fails to bring people. Is this true for you as well? For some people, their work comes first. You need to work, I know. Be that as it may, to be remembered by your descendants and by True Father in the eternal world, and to be able to enjoy your freedom in that world, you need to witness. That is the only path that leads you to blessings.

This is why I am of the opinion that the Korean church headquarters generally and our second-generation members need to receive new training. I cannot create everything for you. Now True Father has completed and accomplished the providence of restoration through indemnity. He has opened Cheon Il Guk. It is up to us to create the

environment for Cheon Il Guk. Turning heaven and earth upside down cannot be done overnight. Our conditions and efforts, the results of our witnessing, will show how many of our brothers and sisters, our clans, our nations and our neighbors we have embraced with love. They are the fruits of witnessing. I am dismayed to think that Christians, who were to be the foundation, and who had waited for so long for the Lord to return, do not even know that he has come and gone. Christianity is following in the footsteps of the Israelites. How about the Unification Church? In a way, you are fortunate people who have been blessed. This fortune did not come your way easily, and you need to return it to God, because if you pass into the spirit world without having done so, your own sons and daughters—your own descendants—will need to indemnify that. Have you ever considered this? Will you do your best now? [Yes!]

Foundation Day is now seventy-two days away. Will you create an atmosphere that can move this nation? [Yes!] To bring this about, I made an announcement yesterday to the effect that I will henceforth concentrate my support on the Citizen's Federation for the Unification of North and South Korea and the International Federation for Victory Over Communism. Is Kim Bong-tae, the former CARP president, here? Back then, we visited many college campuses, middle schools and high schools to give Victory Over Communism lectures. We also held conventions for North and South Korean students together.

Today's generation does not know what caused the Korean War to break out. Therefore, we cannot just sit still and do nothing. Father blessed this nation as God's homeland before he passed away. Is it right for God's homeland to be divided in this way? You people who are living in this era cannot avoid your responsibility. There is no way for you and your parents to evade it, because you have been taught, educated and guided by True Father personally. The unification of South Korea and North Korea is an urgent issue at hand. We need

to arm ourselves, not with right-wing or left-wing ideology, but with head-wing ideology, and embrace others with true love. The only organization that can translate that into action is the Unification Church. Other churches preach about love, but they are closed-minded. Their love is only for themselves, not for everyone. Isn't that the case? [Yes.]

We need to show them. When will we show them? When the time comes for me to go to the spirit world, what will you do? You should know why I lose sleep at night.

Shin-joon asked me one day, "Grandmother! When did you meet Grandfather?" So I told him what day we met. Then I asked him, "Do you know how old Grandmother is?" He answered, "Aren't you seventy-one years old?" He made me realize again how important the environment is. He is only nine years old, but he speaks in a manly way. One day when it was snowing he said to me, "Grandmother, I have made a snowman twice in my life, the first time when I was five," and then he went on to explain how he had made the snowman. He had wanted to make his third snowman, but the snow that was then falling would not stick together; it just crumbled, so he had not been able to make one. Downstairs, those who knew how to make a snowman had tried packing the snow using water, and they had succeeded. He told me he didn't know how to do that, so he had not been able to make one.

Some time ago, we found a video of when Father had taken Shin-joon to Alaska when he was about two years old and they had gone salmon-fishing. We watched it together. From such a young age, the boy did his best to help his Great Father and Great Mother. For example, when I toured Japan and I didn't take him because he was so little, he would do this thing where he would say "Mmmmm" and send me his energy. No one taught him to do that. In an atmosphere like that, he naturally learns things like that in his inner heart. I'm saying that

we should create that kind of environment. Are you against doing that? [No.]

In that case, what do we need to do? We have reached the conclusion that the action we have taken and methods we have employed until now have been inadequate. Haven't we? What will you do? Forget eating and sleeping and think about one life. You are all blessed members and you must all have children so you will know how marvelous it is and how much you anticipate the birth of a single life. You can feel Heaven's blessings in that moment. Now, you have been blessed with an opportunity to give birth to a new life every day, or even more than one depending on the effort you make. Will you sit still and be idle? The number of people you have witnessed to and the number of lives you have saved will decide whether you receive a champion's award or not. It is up to you to do it. I hope you will not try to shirk your duty. Regardless of what position or office you hold, our goal is the same: to make everyone in the world a citizen of Cheon Il Guk. This is the blessing and the purpose we were born for. Is that clear to you? [Yes.] Don't place so much importance on your position. It's more important that you act. If you cannot overcome crises in these areas, you cannot achieve any development. Particularly you second-generation members, do you understand? [Yes.]

Foundation Day is not the day when heaven and earth are broken, but the day on which Cheon Il Guk begins. We have our own responsibilities until then. You should not rest until the last person in the world is made a citizen of Cheon Il Guk. We cannot say that we have accomplished everything. This is only the beginning. How can we bear fruit if we have not even begun? We need to sow in order to reap. You need to clearly understand this. To do that, you need to do your best and show God and the world what you can do. What you can achieve from now on will depend on the effort you make. Let's broaden our scope as much as possible. [Applause]



Make good use of Cheongpyeong, which offers much help in witnessing. Okay? [Yes.] If you promise to do that, clap loudly and pledge yourselves to True Father. [Applause]/

## True Mother's Guidance at the Christmas English Speech Exhibition

*On Christmas morning, regional presidents and international itinerant workers assembled at Cheon Jeong Gung to speak in English on the topic of Foundation Day preparations. Fifteen Korean and two Japanese men spoke as True Mother, Hyung-jin nim, Yeon-ah nim and an audience of sixty-five listened. Each had been asked to speak for ten minutes. Perhaps coincidentally, the only speaker Mother commented on finished in a bit less than nine. Another recited well-memorized text from Divine Principle and Father's speeches. All spoke sincerely with varying degrees of linguistic success. The presentations were not judged. Afterward, Hyung-jin nim spoke for a prearranged fifteen minutes, followed by True Mother. This is a translation of what she said.*

**W**hen did the Mayan calendar end? You all know that this is indeed the Last Days, don't you?

Where can we find trust in the Last Days? Hyung-jin just explained about absolute sex, but the world has become a place where people do not trust one another. Parents cannot trust their children and vice versa. This is the crisis of these times.

What I want to talk about is based on the fact that we all know now

what True Father's mission is. The question arises: Do you now stand in the position of loyal patriots or filial sons and daughters to True Parents? It is only in a crisis that one can truly be said to be a filial child or a loyal patriot. Anyone can be filial or loyal in times of peace, because they have no trouble living by the law. Isn't that true?

Who is truly a child of filial piety in this era?

Only a few days remain until Foundation Day. What will we do after that? If you are a true filial child or a true loyal patriot, you will know what our Heavenly Father wishes. If you know what His wish is, you need to translate it into action. This happens once in all of history, this unprecedented and astonishing overturning of heaven and earth.

As we usher in these times, we need to ask ourselves who indeed the filial children and the loyal patriots are. Heaven has already given you an opportunity, and explained what you need to do. You need to practice absolute faith, absolute love and absolute obedience. You should never think about yourselves.

Was it Mr. Hong Dae-hui who just gave his report? He did very well. You need to be humble. Humility. Those who are in positions of responsibility should first learn to be humble. They should not think that they have done well. On the contrary, they should feel that they need to learn from all those around them. No one is a success in front of God and Heaven. There are no sons or daughters who have been successful in the eyes of the True Parents of Heaven, Earth and Humankind. You are still in the growing process. You need to know this.

True Father said that Korea is God's homeland, and if you work with me with absolute faith, absolute love and absolute obedience, I hope that we will be able to dedicate this country to God in the year we celebrate Father's one hundredth birthday. That is seven years away. Will you do this with me? [Yes.]

In order to do so, you need to follow directions, regardless of how high or low your position is. Come down from the high position you are in and start working from the lowest position again. Can you do that? [Yes.] That is absolute faith, absolute love and absolute obedience. You are not doing it for yourself; you are doing it for God, for humankind, to accomplish God's will. You are doing it to perfect True Father.

Father said that Korea is God's homeland, but in truth that is yet to be realized. You lived in the same era as True Father, and you breathed the same air as he did. Thus, you should be the ones who bear the fruit as well. Isn't that so? You cannot leave this work undone for your descendants to finish. We need to do it.

After Foundation Day, I will make dramatic changes in our environment.

I have arranged to have this time with you today in the hopes that you will make ready for the coming Foundation Day by offering devotions and preparing your minds and bodies. Do you understand? [Yes.] You will do that, won't you? [Yes.]

## **New Year's Benediction by True Mother**

**B**eloved Heavenly Parent, we have now ushered in the New Year, 2013. We are deeply grateful to you for allowing the heavenly world and the earthly world to unite as one in mind and heart and solemnly begin this first day of the year in which we will celebrate the Foundation Day of Cheon Il Guk, in the presence of the True Parents of Heaven, Earth and Humankind.

Our Heavenly Parent, what a history of sorrow and grief You have had to go through to establish Cheon Il Guk!

To complete the history of the providence of restoration through indemnity caused by the fall of the first human ancestors, You have had to lead the providence of salvation and have Your heart rent by each and every one of the sacrifices and mistakes made by the providential central figures whom You established. How many tears of blood You have wept in the background of such history!

In particular, ever since the Coronation Ceremony of the Kingship of God was performed and Cheon Il Guk declared in 2001 on the foundation of True Parents' victorious realm, during the last twelve years we have lived each day as if it were a thousand years and a thousand years as if it were a day, begrudging every moment that passed and exerting ourselves to the utmost.

The era after the coming of heaven was proclaimed, and Cheon Jeong Gung was built on earth and dedicated to You, thus establish-

ing on the rock of ages the ground whereon the Heavenly Parent could come to settle on earth. And in the presence of all of heaven and earth, enthronement and coronation ceremonies were performed through which the Heavenly Parent was liberated and freed.

Most beloved Heavenly Parent, with Foundation Day only twelve days away, we should repent with all our heart for all the responsibilities we have failed to fulfill until now. The True Family and the blessed families should become one under the True Parents of Heaven, Earth and Humankind and prepare a new environment in which we can give ourselves as living offerings for Cheon Il Guk in the realm of shimjeong, which is characterized by one heart, one body, one mind-set and one harmony.

I declare that all members of the Unification Family across the world are resolving to become one with True Parents' will and to fulfill their mission as tribal messiahs at all costs, and to make a new beginning.

As we usher in the first year of Cheon Il Guk, in 2013, I hope and pray that the entire worldwide Unification Family, and all peoples, will open the gates to an amazing new era of peace and prosperity, in which the physical and spiritual worlds will overflow with heavenly blessings and the Heavenly Parent's great love.

All this we offer and request in the name of the True Parents of Heaven, Earth and Humankind. Aju! Aju! Aju!

*After True Mother prayed and a video was shown of True Father writing the motto, she gave the following brief greeting:*

The day long hoped for by the Heavenly Parent, the True Parents of Heaven, Earth and Humankind and all humankind has dawned. This is a message of blessing from True Parents to all people of the world on this first day of the New Year. May this year be one of hope begun in True Parents' great love./

## True Mother's Speech at Heavenly Parent's Day 2013

**M**ay you receive many New Year blessings. This is a year in which you should go beyond receiving blessings and work hard to share them with others.

I believe we have all been greatly moved by True Father's words, which we read in today's hoondokhae. When Father established God's Day, he had God's liberation and Foundation Day already in mind and he called God our Heavenly Parent. You heard that in Father's prayer just now. Didn't you? That's right. God's wish is to become the parent. To achieve this, we have followed a path for sixty years, the path of the providence of restoration through indemnity, under True Parents' guidance.

As you may have heard read in Father's speech moments ago, at the time that Father established Parents' Day, the world population was 3 billion. What is the number now? [It is 7 billion.] So the number has more than doubled. Now it is 7 billion. It may even be 7.5 billion.

The world population has grown rapidly in those forty-six years, but we should not merely feel glad about it. Our responsibility and

mission has grown that much more important. Heaven and humanity have sought after a world of peace, a world without wars and hunger, a world of freedom, but history to this point has been unable to achieve this goal.

Father led the history of the providence of restoration through indemnity to victory. However, the truth is that behind it all was too much sorrow, grief and suffering to measure. That is how it is with indemnity. He recovered and established everything for us, but the fact of the matter is that we are not in a position where we can just receive it. If we fail to fulfill our responsibility, we too need to pay indemnity. Do we, or don't we? [We do.]

In forty-some years the world population of 3 billion has become 7 billion, and it is the wish of our Heavenly Parent and our wish, as well as a responsibility to be fulfilled in our lifetimes, to make sure that no one in the world, not even those living in the far corners of the world, remains ignorant of the Heavenly Parent, at this point in time when the era of Cheon Il Guk is only days away.

Titles like filial son or daughter and loyal patriot cannot be given when you are comfortable. Unless you have endured much suffering and difficulty and risked your lives for your parents, devoted all your energies for your country, unless you have such a heart and have translated it into action, you cannot receive such titles. Do you understand this?

This moment in time, never seen in history and never to be seen again, is truly the most blessed and happiest time in your life, but if you fail to fulfill your responsibility, it will become the most wretched moment. Why? Because the 7 billion people of the world to whom you have failed to witness will accuse you. Do you understand the term "accusation"? [Yes.] They will say, "Why did you receive the blessing and not tell us about it?" When those living in the farthest reaches of the world join our church, learn about the providence and



come to know that the long awaited Lord at his Second Coming, the Messiah, the Savior, came to earth and lived in the same era that they did, breathing the same air, yet they did not have one chance to see him before he passed away, they will deplore this fact forever. Do you understand that? Moreover, you should know that the True Family and blessed families have an even greater responsibility and that they may have to pay much more indemnity for that.

As we usher in the New Year today and celebrate God's Day, we should respect and uphold our Heavenly Parent. Also, we need to pass on the word to all peoples in all corners of the world. What does the Bible say about the word and the rod of iron? It says all nations will be ruled by them. What do you think this means? It means we need to witness to others. Do you understand? [Yes.]

This is why, starting with the senior couples, I am summoning to the homeland those who are working hard and achieving good results as national messiahs, one by one. Do you think I am doing the right thing?

We need a nation in which God, our Heavenly Parent, can dwell. We need citizens as well. What, then, do we need to do? What should be done? Let me see the people at the back. What needs to be done? [We need to witness.] Witness! We need to witness. We need to fulfill our mission as tribal messiahs. Can you do this? [Yes.]

You need to do this in the remaining years of your life. If you fail to do so, you will not be able to face True Father when you go to the spirit world. He will say to you, "I taught you to do that while I was on earth; moreover Mother also asked you earnestly to do it." You need to do this at all costs, not only for yourselves but also for the future generations of your descendants. Is this true or not? [It is true.]

I have sometimes said that we need to create a good environment. In a good environment, when you say one word those listening to you will understand ten words. In the beginning, when God creat-

ed Adam and Eve, were they able to communicate with God or not? They were able to exchange questions and answers with Him. The same can be true for us. When the blessed families create such an environment for themselves, they will be able to witness to others with the littlest of effort. After Foundation Day, you may see such amazing miracles being wrought, depending on how much sincere effort you make. I guarantee this. [Aju! Applause]

You may have very little time left on earth, by which I mean your time on earth in the flesh. I am not young myself, and I know that the thirty-six couples and seventy-two couples are very old now. However, I summoned these senior couples and said to them, “The term life-and-death resolution applies to you now.”

They can't know if they will have ten or twenty more years on earth, but if they devote their whole lives to working for the providence, when they pass away they will automatically enter the kingdom of heaven and receive a title such as loyal patriot or filial son or daughter. Won't they? Isn't that true? [It is true.]

Don't men in particular care a lot about honor? When they are given a title, they never want to separate from it. Women, on the other hand, are a little different, I think. Because they have motherly love, I believe they are better at practicing the act of embracing, of giving and forgetting, than men. Is that true, or not, ladies? [It is true. Applause]

Even if I suffer some small loss, I give and forget and invest again, for everyone and for the future. Today is the forty-sixth anniversary. Isn't it? Will you resolve on this day to lead such a life, or not?

Life-and-death resolution! [Life-and-death resolution!] Devoting all our energies! [Devoting all our energies!] Let us set ourselves on fire with passion! [Let us set ourselves on fire with passion!] You need to put these words into action.

Hoping that you will all become proud Unification Church blessed

families, I have told you earlier that I called the senior members of the seventy-two couples and asked them to shoulder the burden. By 2020, when we celebrate one hundred years since Father's birth, we need to establish this nation, not only in name but in reality, as God's homeland. Can this possibly be done? [Yes.] Is it possible? [Yes.] Let us make it happen. [Applause]

Therefore, though there are many providential nations, we will carry out great works centering on Korea, Japan and the United States. I believe the preparation for it is well underway in Korea. It will also be done in Japan. Japan! [Yes.] Will you do it? [Yes.] Will you be outdone? [No.]

However, I think there are some problems in United States. So, is Regional President Kim Ki-hoon here? [Yes, I am here.] Stand up. Is Kim Moon-shik here? [Yes.] Kim Moon-shik was an itinerant worker, but should now go to Canada. [Yes, I will.] And Regional President Kim Ki-hoon will become the Chairman of the Unification Movement in the United States. Has Mr. Balcomb come? [Yes, I am here.] [Michael] Balcomb will be appointed president [national leader in the U.S.]. [Applause]

Centering on the international president, Hyung-jin, you three should become one in heart and in mind-set and devote yourselves completely for the restoration of North America. [Yes, we will.]

The fact is that the United States is a nation that Father spared no effort in for forty-some years. He established it as the eldest-son nation, but it has not fulfilled its responsibility. The eldest son needs to embrace his brothers, but it has been absorbed in saving itself and hasn't looked after its brothers. That is wrong. So I will reorganize everything and right all the wrongs. Is that clear? [Yes.]

Kim Ki-hoon! [Yes.] Many foundations were prepared by Father, like those for Christianity and ambassadors for peace. Henceforth, the U.S. Unification Church needs to march forward with the Holy Spir-

it and the truth. [Yes, I understand.] What have I been saying? The lights in the churches should be on twenty-four hours a day, and they should overflow with the Holy Spirit and the truth. Did I say this or not? [Yes, you did.] I hope you will translate those words into action. [Yes, I will.] Please sit down.

Besides those three, there are many other important providential nations. I have summoned those who have been working as regional directors in the United States. Through them and others, we will focus on managing not only Korea, Japan and U.S., but also nations with potential and other important providential nations that cannot be put aside, so that by 2020 we will be in a position where we can save Heaven's honor and prestige. Witnessing activities! We will invest ourselves and do it at all cost! [We will! Applause]

Do we not have hope? [We do!] We do! [Applause] You should listen to the Cheon Il Guk national anthem every morning and evening as you go to and from work, savoring every word. When you practice the lyrics, you will become free. That is how the world of freedom, peace, unity and happiness can be built. That is why you are the problem. You are the problem! Do you understand? [Yes.] You are the problem! [We understand.] I am the problem! We need to establish traditions.

That is why I will work diligently, following you around to see how you work. In all likelihood you will receive many revelations through your dreams. I can actually feel it. Rather than borrowing help from the spirit world, however, I hope that you will each do your best as blessed family members to fulfill your responsibility. Do you understand? [Yes.] Then by watching you I will gain strength.

We are talking not only about Korea's restoration but of the world's restoration. Is it good if I pass away quickly, leaving the world's 7 billion people behind, or do you wish me to remain on earth for a long time? [Please stay a long time.] So, is National Messiah Yu Jong-yeong

here? [Yes.] Is Gang Jeong-ja here? Both of you, please come to the front and sing the Tumen River song, and give us a short, five-minute, testimony of how you were mobilized and what you have achieved.

*[After his wife sang, Rev. Yu Jong-yeong testified about returning to Korea and his experience in his hometown.]*

I will add something here.

From this year, I will make it so that the celebrations of God's Day, True Parents' Day, the Day of All Things, and Children's Day will take root in each of the nations. Why? Since all the church celebrations are held at one place, the leaders come, but the members do not understand the significance of those days. Do you understand my what I mean? [Yes.]

Each and every national church, regardless of how many churches it has, should prepare for the celebrations of God's Day or Parents' Day or Day of All Things or Children's Day. While preparing, all the members should unite with the church president's leadership and offer many conditions to ready themselves for the celebrations. You cannot go to heaven if you live your lives halfheartedly. We have studied True Father's teachings, explaining how holy days, such as this God's Day, came to be established, and it is only too true that without shedding tears of blood in the background, we cannot pay indemnity to move forward. Because the world is wrong, because it is fallen, we need to rise above it, and to do so we need to pay indemnity. This, however, is very difficult to do.

We need to make Satan throw up his hands and admit defeat. Those days were established after winning victory after victory in each stage. Members need to comprehend this. From the leaders in the highest positions to the newest members, you all need to be aware that True Parents have passed through a course of blood and tears to establish those days for you. If you realized this, every time you cele-

brated one of those days you would become all the more determined in your heart to be loyal and devoted to Heaven. Wouldn't you? [We would.] A nation with such members will then grow and develop.

I want to spread this practice worldwide so that I can bring every one of you in front of Heaven. Do you understand? [Yes.] The next celebrations we will hold on a grand scale is Foundation Day. This Foundation Day will be our greatest event, because it is the day on which we begin anew under the Heavenly Parent. It is to be the grandest day.

On the day marking Father's ascension, not only members of the Unification Church but, when they learn about him, all the world's 7 billion people will wish to visit the place where he was laid to rest. Where is that? It is Bonhyangwon. [Yes.] Pilgrimage. This pilgrimage will become another great event. I believe Father said at the time the church began, "People will come to visit Korea in an endless line." What do you think that means? We need to establish that day in such a way. [Yes; Aju!] I am right in thinking so. Aren't I? [Yes.] Don't you agree with me? [Yes; Applause]

Then, may there be endless glory in heaven and eternal thanksgiving, acclamation and praise on earth! [Aju! Applause]/

## True Mother with Members

*From November 5, 2012 to January 13, 2013*

### *November 5, 2012 (9.22 by the heavenly calendar)*

**F**or sixty years following the establishment of our church, True Father worked publicly and earnestly for the sake of God's providence. It is not an overstatement to say that he spent two thirds of that time, that is, forty years of his life, in America. Our eternal homeland is Korea, but he invested more in America. Why was that? He was thinking about all humankind. The great blessing that America is the eldest-son nation means it should gather the brothers together in unity and bring them to the parents. Have you been thinking about this, day and night?

To the world, at this time, and to this nation, True Father came and did his work as the returning Lord, the Messiah and the Savior. Given that, is it enough that you bring just a few blessed families? For more than sixty years of his life, True Father took responsibility, devoting himself to raising you, explaining that you are to fulfill the tribal messiah mission and bless 430 couples. If blessed families had fulfilled these responsibilities, we could have honored Father more gloriously when sending him off to Heaven. The world's six billion people could

have seen with their own eyes that the Messiah's Second Advent had occurred and on that basis determined their own paths. We failed to prepare. We committed a serious sin in front of Heaven. Our wearing sackcloth, mourning bitterly and offering prayers of repentance for a year would be insufficient because the sin we have committed is too serious. The fact that we did not fulfill our responsibility is a serious sin. We only received love but we did not know how to share it. We ourselves did not grow./

*November 5, 2012 (9.22 by the heavenly calendar)  
Members meeting, New York*

True Father worked day and night without rest, throughout his whole life. (I also have never slept more than three hours a day from when I began attending True Father.) Therefore, we are tired throughout the day, aren't we? Because we are human. Now, True Father has gone to the spirit world. He transcends time and space and is working busily. I imagine he does not have time to sleep. Today, I speak to you in order to open the way not only for you but also for your descendants in the future.

*January 7, 2013 (11.26 by the heavenly calendar) New Year's Celebration, Cheon Jeong Gung*

True Father's teachings and life's work are like gemstones. No matter how precious a gemstone is, it must be cut and polished so that it glitters. Briefly stated, a gemstone is a gemstone, yet it starts out unrefined. I want to bring glory to Heaven by preserving these teachings permanently. This would be to prevent some overconfident person in



the future touching them; so that there would be nothing added or subtracted in future generations. I alone can do this. Isn't that true? Who else could do it?

I am well aware of the process by which Cheon Seong Gyeong was made. From now on, things will never happen in that way. When True Father's teachings are published, the content should go through many committees—a process of examination—before a book comes out. All of this is for your benefit, and for your descendants' benefit. I do this so that you can hold this book in your arms when you go to the spirit world at the end of your earthly life. Be proud in front of True Father. Report to him, "During my life, thanks to receiving training from Mother, I loved this book, I loved your teachings so much that I have come with it in my arms." I am saying that I am going to perfect, complete and conclude this clearly.

*January 7, 2013 (11.26 by the Heavenly Calendar)  
New Year Celebration, Cheon Jeong Palace*

We must change the names we use. When we pray to God, from now please change what you say to "Heavenly Parent." The name "Heavenly Parent" is smooth in English and it is meaningful in the Korean, too. Don't you agree? The first words you say when you pray should be "Heavenly Parent" and then "Loving True Parents of Heaven, Earth and Humankind." Make these changes first. If I don't sort this out as we welcome Foundation Day, you will not be able to do that. Not even my children can do that. This is something I have asked my original mind. Do you understand? [Yes.]

From now, we are not the Unification Church but the Family Federation for World Peace and Unification. I planned to announce this after Foundation Day, but we need to be united on this matter before

the Foundation Day Ceremony. I am saying this because there needs to be unity.

*January 10, 2013 (11.29 by the heavenly calendar) WFWP  
New Year Celebration, Cheon Jeong Gung*

Come with me to the end.... Actually, since True Father's ascension I cannot fall into a deep sleep without taking something. I guess that reflects my character. I am the kind of person that cannot sleep if something remains unsettled. But after meeting you today, I realize I am not alone. I think that here are the laborers, my sisters and daughters, who will accept my will and work accordingly.

*January 10, 2013 (11.29 by the heavenly calendar)  
WFWP New Year Celebration, Cheon Jeong Gung*

Let's make the coming seven years, until 2020, the best years of our lives, until the day we offer this nation to Heaven. Will you do that?

And didn't I say that after Foundation Day I am going to offer this nation to Heaven in 2020, one hundred years since True Father's birth? I sincerely ask everyone here to participate and to be woman leaders who are grounded in loyalty, devotion and virtue. There can be no king without a people. Therefore, we women must nurture, give birth to, and increase the citizens of Cheon Il Guk. It is not only for this nation. Until we give rebirth to the 7 billion people of the world, we will use the expression "devoting ourselves completely with a life or death commitment." Will you do that? So, what must we do? Invest our very lives. We have a nation that we must offer to Heaven in seven years' time. It's a small country. Thinking in terms of the world,

it is small.

It should be unified, first of all. We ought to lead it in that direction. Therefore, how important the role of our women is! Think about it. Moreover, it's not now a time to do a daughter's work. Rather, it's a time in which we must take on a mother's mission. We should give birth to and raise a child.

True Father built a big house and gave it to us. We should organize and arrange it neatly and equip it well. That's our responsibility....

It has been twelve years since Father proclaimed before us at the Coronation Ceremony for the Kingship of God that Foundation Day, the thirteenth day of the first month, would be the most important day of all. During those years he carried out many providential tasks for the coming Foundation Day. In truth, this important day was not easily or accidentally established. Back in the days of the Old Testament, God established the concept of the chosen people for His providence of restoration and prepared the people of Israel to be His chosen people. The Israelites knew they were a special people and they waited for the coming of the Savior, believing that everything would be resolved when he came. They also believed that he would come in all splendor. It is my opinion that they did not know about indemnity. In working for the providence of restoration, you are given special responsibilities, and if you fail to fulfill them, you need to indemnify that. This is also true in the present era. When you have responsibilities, there is every chance that you may need to offer indemnity. Everyone of you here should participate and sincerely invest your whole self. /

## True Mother Sets the Course for the Future

*This selection of extracts from True Mother's recent speeches permits insights into some of the changes she is bringing and what she is asking members to make their focus during the time to come. January 20, 2013 (12.12.09 by the heavenly calendar) Joint service for Korean members, Peace World Center*

**B**eloved blessed families around the world, family members, ambassadors for peace, I am praying that this day will be one filled with Heaven's grace for all of you.

Beloved members! How are your preparations for Foundation Day going? In a phrase, it is the era of the re-creation of heaven and earth.

Do you all have unity between mind and body? Have you created oneness in the circumstances you are in, oneness in your family, and oneness in your society? Those who have achieved that, please raise your hands. There are presently thirty-three days remaining until Foundation Day.

Today Church President Yang Chang-shik gave a good sermon. Beloved members, you will have been thinking about many things. To put it briefly, we are sinners in front of Heaven. In front of the grace we have received from Heaven, we have not been able to fulfill our responsibility at all. Is there anyone who can stand up and proudly say he or she has completed everything?

At this point in time, what is very clear to us is that for the first time in history we are ushering in Foundation Day, a day of blessing never before seen and which will never be seen again.

However, what is your attitude toward it at this time? Do you intend to receive it without doing anything for it? Will you receive it in the capacity of sons and daughters? Tell me.

Is there one person among you who can place a hand over your heart and listen to what your innermost conscience tells you?

Once again, we need to think about Father, who has gone before us, and repent while dressed in sackcloth. We need to be able to forgive one another. How? How?

The work for God's providence of restoration through indemnity was hard enough, but True Parents still give everything unsparingly and wish for you to become proud citizens of Cheon Il Guk. We, however, are so unworthy in front of them. We are not ready at all. What, then, should we do?

You need to place yourselves in the lowest position and receive the coming Foundation Day with a repentant heart while asking Heaven to take pity on you.

On that note, I would like to say this: Those who are involved in these unnecessary lawsuits in Korea and overseas should repent. I wish to tell them to put everything down and start afresh through Foundation Day. The blessed families in all parts of the world who are making preparations to welcome Foundation Day should observe a period of time during which they have nothing to be ashamed of in front of Heaven.

I have opened all doors through Foundation Day. I have opened the doors wide for anyone who will resolve to join the ranks of the filial, the loyal and the faithful and translate beliefs into action, practicing absolute faith, absolute love and absolute obedience until his or her last moment on earth, centering on True Parents.

When we make such a resolution and carry it out, we will not need to indemnify anything in the future. Do you understand? We need to prepare for the era of Cheon Il Guk, which is free from indemnity. We need to fulfill our responsibility, therefore. No one else can do it for us. It is up to us to fulfill it. That is why, as I have said, we now need to stake our lives on and devote all our energies toward doing so.

Such things will be unnecessary in an ideal world. Isn't that so? Will you do it? If you promise to do so, clap as loudly as you can, until all of heaven and earth is ringing with your applause.

Thank you. I hope and pray that your devotions will bring glory to heaven and joy to earth and that you will all become beloved and acknowledged citizens of Cheon Il Guk in the eternal era of Cheon Il Guk.

Let us once again make the resolution to do our best to accelerate our work of guiding all 7 billion people of the world to become its citizens under our Heavenly Parents. Only when you have achieved this can you be free when you pass into the next world.

We will live in a world that is free from accusation. If you fail to fulfill your responsibility on earth, accusations will follow you into the eternal world. Then, in the spirit world, where you breathe with your heart of love, you will have trouble breathing. You need to know this.

Therefore, even if you are getting older, that is fine. I ask you once again to fulfill your responsibilities while you are still on earth, so that you can freely stand in front of True Parents in the eternal world and be proud of yourselves.

With these words, I would like to conclude this assembly./

## True Mother Speaks to Church Elders

*Some of our earliest members traveled to Cheon Jeong Gung to see True Mother, February 15.*

I want to see from close up how the years have changed you. You have changed much. I thought I was the only one who had aged. Welcome.

If I were to say a few words, I would first like to ask you, where is your hometown? Where is your birthplace? Is it Korea? What ties do you have to your birthplace? I was born in North Korea, and I only have memories of living there until the age of six. How about you?

In the report Rev. Yang gave a while ago, he said that he had decided to send you to pioneer your hometowns, but when he checked, he found that more than 90 percent of them were no longer there.

That being the case, where do you wish your hometown to be? Well? Do you wish it to be Jeongju or Anju? [Yes.]

You are just saying that because that's where I'm from. That's what I think. For most of you, it has been fifty or sixty years since you joined our church. Wherever it was, the place where you first found and joined the Unification Church all those years ago could be called your hometown, couldn't it? Isn't that so? Don't you think so?

At that time, were any one of you unexcited and not delighted or grateful in your heart to see Father and hear his message? You were. Weren't you? You were all excited. Weren't you? You had met the Lord who brought a new, true life to you in this fallen world, so you must have been excited. Isn't that true? There are many Christians in the world and many believers of other religions as well, but we alone came to know of Heaven's providence and met the Lord before others. Isn't this something to be grateful for?

What did you do next, then? Rather than keeping it to yourself, didn't you wish to share it with others? You wanted to witness to others. Didn't you? Well, did you? Did you actually go out to do that?

Looking at the larger picture, we can see that we have received deep grace and blessings from Heaven. We have received blessings that we could not have even imagined as fallen human beings. For one, the fact that we have separated ourselves from Satan is a great blessing in itself. The fact that you came to know me is in itself a miracle.

In the three years of his public life, Jesus traveled back and forth in Israel, a small nation. Some time ago, I visited Israel and toured the nation by car. It took only four hours to see everything in it. Haven't you ever thought to yourselves that we too are only going around in circles in such a small environment? What do you think?

Is the environment of fifty or sixty years ago similar to the environment of today, or different? Answer me.

Some of you here are younger than I am. Therefore, if I had one wish it would be to reignite the yearning you felt in your hearts for the homeland at the time when the church was in its beginning and help it to bear fruit, and then take you with me. Would you like that? [Yes. Applause] Will you do that?

It has been almost six months since True Father's Seonghwa Ceremony. When I look back after all this time, I cannot help feeling that we are so unworthy. We did so little for him.



If we only stay where we are and do nothing, there will be no way for you to avoid accusations from the 7 billion people of the world and your descendants.

I heard that a devout member who offers many devotions had a vision of the spirit world and saw that Father was having so much trouble there because of the blessed families who were in the spirit world. What do you think is the meaning of this?

You know that after the fall of Adam and Eve, Heaven's providence of salvation has continued until now with much difficulty. Don't you?

And the history of True Parents, which began in 1960, has also been providential history of restoration through indemnity. We could not move forward without paying indemnity. You are well aware of that. Aren't you? True Parents shouldered all the burdens of fallen humanity and resolved them all. What did you do? You only received.

When you think that as an elder blessed couple you are not being treated right, you feel dissatisfied, and no matter what the situation is in the church, you only think about yourselves—even those of you who formerly worked as church leaders. If I were to ask you to close your eyes and raise your hands if you could say in good conscience that your thoughts were 100 percent about God's will and the providence, I'm sure that not one of you could raise your hand.

Father, on the other hand, is working desperately to open the way to the era of Cheon Il Guk. You have now been given this last chance to show filial piety to your parents and make up for all that you failed to do until now. When the time comes for us to go to our hometown and homeland in the eternal world, don't you want to go there with pride?

I want you all to be in the position of a victor. Therefore, I want to establish you as blessed couples and elder members that are free from accusation or indemnity. Will you help me do that? [Yes. Applause]/

## True Mother at the Cosmic Holy Blessing Ceremony

*1.8 on the second year of Cheon Il Guk (February 17, 2013) at Peace World Center*

### *Benediction of the Cosmic Blessing*

**M**ost beloved Heavenly Parent,  
How could there not be praise and laudation on this glorified occasion!

This is the first year in which the history of the providence of restoration through indemnity carried out by the True Parents of Heaven, Earth and Humankind is brought to completion and a new era is ushered in. Beginning with the Holy Wedding of True Parents in 1960, Heaven has carried out the providence of salvation for humanity, which was born into the lineage of Satan due to the Fall and who have been moaning in anguish. Through the Holy Wedding of True Parents, they were permitted the grace of being born into a new lineage, and You have lighted a beacon of hope for the fallen humanity through the great Blessing Ceremonies, which was first commenced with the blessing of 36 couples in 1960 and has now been held 53 times until today, January 8, 2013. However, we are lacking in so many ways and we have been unable to fulfill our missions and

responsibilities given to us by Heaven as blessed couples. We truly have no excuses to offer.

Our Heavenly Parent,

You have nevertheless embraced us in Your bosom in this first year of Foundation Day. I hope and pray that all blessed families of the Unification Church across the world and the blessing ceremony participants gathered here today will fulfill their responsibilities and missions before our Heavenly Parent and the True Parents of Heaven, Earth and Humankind, return infinite glory to Heaven in the face of the great significance of Cheon Il Guk lead lives of practicing the true love of the Heavenly Parent in all corners of the world, and be reborn as proud blessed families who can open the gates to Cheon Il Guk in this new era of unceasing laudation and praise. The blessed families present here today, and the newly Blessed 12,000 couples receiving the Blessing across the globe through the internet, all resolve anew before Heaven to dedicate their lives and give everything they have to become Your proud people who can return the blessings given to them from Heaven. Our Heavenly Parent, please accept this promise we make before You.

May laudation and praise last forevermore to the ends of the earth.  
Aju!

### ***Proclamation of the Cosmic Blessing***

On this eighth day of the first month of the first year of Cheon Il Guk, the 2013 Cosmic Holy Blessing Ceremony, conducted by the True Parents of Heaven, Earth and Humankind, is proclaimed in front of heaven and earth to have been accomplished through the grace of the Heavenly Parent and the True Parents of Heaven, Earth and Humankind./

## ***Proclamation of Cheon Il Guk***

Our revered Heavenly Parent, the True Parents of Heaven, Earth and Humankind, the king of peace and king of kings, Your royal benevolence is without limit. I hereby declare to the Heavenly Parent that I have designated this nation to be called Cheon Il Guk, and offer to Heaven the rose and lily as the national flowers, the crane as the national bird, together with the Cheon Il Guk flag and the Cheon Il Guk national anthem. Today, on this, the thirteenth day of the first month of 2013, I proclaim the founding year of Cheon Il Guk./

## ***Proclamation of the Registration Blessing***

I offer thanks and glory to our revered Heavenly Parent and True Parents of Heaven, Earth and Humankind. All the blessed families in heaven and on earth, and all the blessed families here on behalf of global humanity, do you now promise on the occasion of the new history of Cheon Il Guk, to inherit the tradition established by the True Parents of Heaven, Earth and Humankind and to advance with all your energy to establish the tradition of the Unification Family with absolute love, absolute obedience and absolute submission until you embrace all the people of the world, whom Heaven seeks to embrace?

## True Mother's speech to Regional and National Leaders

*February 28, Cheon Jeong Gung*

**D**o you want me to speak? [Yes.] How many are here today? [Two hundred and twenty people.] Are all 220 church leaders? [Yes.] Or church directors?

Are you aware of being happy in that you are among the chosen people? How did you come to be chosen from among the world's 7 billion people? There are many great people in the world. Many world-renowned people did not know about the larger providence but nonetheless made effort to live in goodness. That being the case, how did you come across the Unification Church and learn about True Parents? Isn't it almost like a dream, and shouldn't you be grateful for it? [Yes.]

We celebrated Foundation Day a few days ago, and you saw a new heaven and a new earth. Didn't you? [Yes.] Also, you are standing at the center of this great change. Isn't that a miracle? [Yes.] You have received this unimaginable grace and blessing. Who brought that about? Who brought you here? It was through True Parents' grace. Wasn't it? [Yes.]

That is why I told you that you should live for at least three weeks

with gratitude in your hearts, gratitude from your bone marrow. For the rest of your lives, until your days on earth are over and you have passed on into the next world, you should have ardent gratitude in your hearts, thinking to yourselves that you are thankful for all that you have been given in spite of the fact that you are unworthy in many ways.

This period is one in which it is as if we are creating the universe under our Heavenly Parent. Do you understand? With our grand goal of the establishment of Cheon Il Guk, we are now creating the universe. What kind of beings do you wish to become? Do you wish to become the sun or the moon?

Based on your resolve and actions, the creation of the universe is substantially taking place through your own bodies, something that you could not possibly imagine or believe. When you consider this, you should realize that you are not in a position in which you can just sit still and only think about it...

Recently, a Korean singer became a worldwide hit with some strange dance; he became a top global star within a year. You too should be greatly excited and moved in your hearts to such an extent that you don't know what to do with yourselves and your bodies move of their own accord. In other words, you should translate your feelings into action, begrudging even the hours you sleep, you should do your best to share this excitement, gratitude and blessing with others. Do you realize this or not? [Yes.] Are you determined to do it? [Yes.]

This is truly the first and the last opportunity in your lives. You are at the center of this amazing blessing of creating the universe with our Heavenly Parent. What beings will you be made into? You are in a position where you can be praised by your future descendants for generations and generations to come. Depending on your actions, you will be made into new beings. Would you settle for becoming a lower being? Wouldn't you rather be created into a higher animal, a supe-

rior symbol of all created things? You should go down in history as a being that when seen is boasted of and praised again and again. Heaven has given you an opportunity to become such a being. However, what will happen if you cannot fulfill your responsibilities?

Father said repeatedly that all leaders' meetings should be conducted in Korean. Will you not fulfill the last wish of a man who is no longer in the world? It is something you can actually do if you make up your mind to do it. If you think it is difficult to learn Korean, you could start by learning Korean songs.

I have seen many of our members succeed in this task. When they tried to learn, they did learn. In my opinion, the country that has the least aptitude for learning languages is Japan, yet many Japanese people learned to speak Korean fluently.

Won't you set yourself this challenge in this era of Cheon Il Guk? [Yes.] You can do it. Repeat after me: We can do it! [We can do it!] I will do it! [I will do it!] That's right. We have set ourselves the goal of restoring God's fatherland in seven years. In this regard, it is only right that we should speak and understand the language of God's fatherland. Is that clear? [Yes.]

Don't stop. There is no one who can stop a person in progress. Doing something constantly and making effort to do it depends on whether you are determined to do it or not. There is one fact that you should have confidence in: You are happy people. Why? Because you have me. Do you understand that? [Yes. Applause] I am not being boastful; it is the plain truth. Isn't it? [Yes.]

If I had not been here for Foundation Day, would you have achieved it? You wouldn't have. Would you have? [No.] Therefore, I hope we can live this one month with grateful hearts. I also pray that during the time that remains for us, you will all achieve great results and become shining winners. [Mother makes a pun on a homonym that can mean either "light" or "debt."] Brightness! You need to

become bright people and bright leaders.

When we think about our Heavenly Parent, our hearts ache so much that they hurt. He has waited for so long, and I am here alone for Foundation Day.... [Mother becomes tearful.]

So I will establish the tradition of the Heavenly Parent and True Parents on the solid Rock of Ages. Do you understand? [Yes.]

We serve the eternally unchanging Heavenly Parent and True Parents. Don't you know that? [Yes.] As long as our Parent is with us, our traditions will be established on a solid rock, and we will most definitely be in the position to receive eternal reverent respect as sons and daughters of Cheon Il Guk and as citizens of Cheon Il Guk that have fulfilled our responsibilities. Do you understand? [Yes.]

To make this come to pass, we need to march forward. We need to begrudge every passing moment. While you are still here on earth, we need to mobilize all our wisdom and all our resources to bring, as quickly as possible, the world's 7 billion people to become citizens of Cheon Il Guk so that they can all be embraced in Heaven's bosom. Is that clear? [Yes.] [Applause] If you pledge to do that, raise both your hands and vow to do so in front of our Heavenly Parent. [Aju!] We vow to do it! [We vow to do it!] We will make it happen at all costs. [We will make it happen at all costs.] We promise. [We promise.] Thank you. [Applause]/



## True Mother Addresses Church Leaders

*Cheon Jeong Peace Palace, 2.23 on the heavenly calendar  
(April 3, 2013)*

**I**t's great seeing you all. Are you happy? [Yes.]  
Spring has come, and I am grateful to heaven for enabling us to celebrate this fortieth day after the Cheon Il Guk Foundation Day and for providing the opportunity to have this 2020 inaugural meeting for projecting your firm determination.

Spring brings into mind the Earth blooming after being frozen throughout winter and the hearts of people cheering up after that gloomy season. People busy themselves in preparation for spring. You can feel the arrival of spring in reality when you see these spring preparations, the great activities being carried out, and videos covering the hard-work of leaders and members on the front line. Can't you feel that? [Yes.]

The hardened land will receive water in spring and soften for new sprouts and to receive new seeds.

Let your imagination wander. Isn't our Heavenly Parent's creation simply profound and mysterious? Spring is just the right time to feel

and experience these wonders.

A new spring has also started for us, the new spring of Cheon Il Guk. A whole new history has begun and a fresh start. We have all eagerly waited throughout providential history for this culminating event to take place.

We must be grateful and joyful for having the opportunity to welcome this new era while we are still on earth and remember that we have the responsibility to live a life of practice. Are you all aware of that? Can you feel it? [Yes.]

Now is the time to move forward through actions instead of words. For farmers, spring means energetically and painstakingly plowing their fields and planting seeds in order to harvest enough crops by autumn.

A farmer must take good care of his or her land in the process. Some farmers convey their love by conversing with the land within their hearts, protecting the land and fertilizing it well enough for the seeds to grow well and to produce a great yield.

All of you here today are pastors and leaders in your respective areas. What do you think must be done for the seed of life to yield abundant crops?

You must bear in mind how important your missions are.

Therefore, you cannot rest. You must raise every single life with a parent's heart day and night. The question now is, How can we do that?

I heard you have just participated in a four-day workshop. Is that right? I believe you heard various best practices and received all the necessary materials to fulfill your responsibilities.

It is important that you set up substantial goals every day. We have three meals a day, but a person's life is more important and urgent than food is. We must be able to reveal to the world that this nation is God's homeland by 2020. However, do you think we can achieve it in

this present manner? It wouldn't be possible. Do you agree? [Yes.]

We must be able to reveal to the world that this country is God's homeland by 2020, but this goal cannot be achieved using our old or current methods.

Therefore, we must dedicate ourselves day and night, investing ten-fold, twentyfold or a hundredfold more effort than we do now.

Rev. Kim Yeong-hwi, former national leader of Korea, mentioned during the inaugural ceremony of Mr. Pak No-hi as the chairman of the Tongil Foundation that our three group—referring to the FFWPU headquarters, the Tongil Foundation and Cheongpyeong—should unite and move together. That's completely right.

The church and businesses can be perceived as the mind and body. Cheongpyeong is like the head because it attends Father at the Bonhyangwon and therefore represents heaven. When these three groups unite and advance with one heart and one will, success will certainly follow.

I would like to ask everyone here to cherish their time and achieve what Father last willed as he ascended to heaven—the tribal messiah mission. Father had actually been talking about this for a long time. It was his sincere final request to all of you as he ascended.

You have all probably seen it on video several times. How did you all feel every single time you watched it?

How many Korean surnames do you think we have here today? I think that people with all the different Korean surnames can be found here today. Right? [Yes.]

Then, if all of you were to completely dedicate yourselves, would any problem exist in restoring this nation in front of Heaven? [No.]

What do you say to this? Is there any problem? Is it possible? Can we do it? Will we achieve it no matter what? What is your answer? [We will achieve it at all costs.]

We must achieve it no matter what. [Yes.]

Church leaders and other members must completely unite. In the manner that the regional director prayed, I would like you to think about how the Israelites destroyed the wall around Jericho by marching around it seven times. What significance does that hold? We must continue testifying about True Parents to the world, educate the world and proclaim the truth to the world. Then, the creation as well as people's hearts will soften just as the ground does in spring. That's the difference between those who understand the word and those who don't.

Therefore, do your utmost to reach every single person with the word; think of good ways to convey the word and Heaven's will. We are all chosen people. Imagine the heavy hearts of people later when they realize they could not attend True Parents while on earth. The path to liberate these people is in your hands. Imagine how grateful they would be if they understood this providence.

If there's anyone you recollect or remember during your prayers, do your best to reach that person. What is there to be scared of when Heaven is with us?

I just came back from Japan. I told those in charge to appoint many second-generation members and guide them to take the lead. Japanese families are still relatively young, but I found mature second-generation members among them. Three were appointed to the position of church leader, to work in the field. Members welcomed the changes. When a plan to increase the number of second-generation leaders was reported to me, I encouraged them to do that.

Some church leaders may be dispatched to churches with existing foundations, while others may not. I heard some second-generation leaders went to pioneering areas with very few members, and despite the difficult circumstances, they have been able to unite with those members and are now actively carrying out activities with gratitude.

Therefore, I would like you all to raise our second-generation members in Korea, too, with a mind toward sending them to the field

as well. I have heard stories of wonderful ministries in churches where first-generation members and second-generation members have united.

The bulk of second-generation members have ended up living secular lives instead of living for a public cause, because senior families failed to create the right environment. Now, it is up to us to resolve that.

If only our first and second generations had become one, it would have been so much easier to advance toward 2020 on that foundation. Do you agree? [Yes.]

All of you have children; therefore, you cannot deny how historic your responsibilities are today. Is that right? [Yes.]

Let us say your family remains loyal to the will for generations. It would be a matter of great pride to that family and its history.

Many of your future descendants will revere you and follow you as their model. How honored and happy would your family be.

During the Yi Dynasty in Korea, the differences between different social classes were extreme. What position do you think you belong to? You must remember that you all live now in an era in which you can inscribe your names in the glorious positions of a patriot, a devoted child, a divine child and a saint. [Yes.]

Both Father and I love spring. I would like to sing a song about spring as an act of encouragement for all of you. [Applause] [True Mother sings "A Spring Girl."] [Applause]

If Father were here, he would have said, "Ah! Mother's voice is truly beautiful." [Applause]

Do you also think so? [Yes.]

## True Mother at the 53rd Holy Wedding Anniversary

*Las Vegas, April 25, 2013*

Spring has come in our providence. Right? Being April 2013, it is Spring. Who do you think are the busiest people in spring? Farmers. Isn't that correct? Are you preparing for the day of hope when we will accomplish the responsibilities given to us by Heaven with a farmer's heart? We often call winter's freezing temperatures "Commander Winter."

Winter is also considered a time of frozen soil. What is spring? Spring is called "Commander Spring" and has spring soil. It is a time when the frozen soil becomes ready to receive seeds. How does the farmer prepare himself? Doesn't he make plans for spring all throughout winter? The farmer would think, What seeds should I plant this spring to have a rich harvest in autumn? Some farmers will follow traditional farming methods, while more educated people will study and try to find ways to use the conveniences of modern civilization to harvest better and more abundant crops.

Suppose you are now farmers for God's will. Your mission, then, as tribal messiahs becomes your farmland. Whether this land becomes fertile or barren will depend on each one of you. Do you realize that?

Therefore, if you are idle in this good season, your autumn harvest

will be marginal. Blessings do not come by just sitting still. Do you understand? [Yes]

You watched a short video on True Parents' lives today. If you had not met True Parents, what kind of lives would you have lived? You probably would have led lives attached to the material needs within the set environment of your families and nations. Only a few look around them, aim high, or even think of living for the sake of their nation or the world. As people who have met True Parents, are you aiming high or low? How should elevated people aim high and act? You know how. Right?

Brothers and sisters, the autumn harvest of this providential period will depend upon the efforts and dedication with which you care for your mission. How must you appear, what kind of result do you need to bring to the approaching first anniversary of Father's ascension in order to stand with a heart of gratitude on that day? I look forward to it. Please work hard!/

## True Mother Speaks to Members around the World

*At the May 5 (2013) Joint Sunday Service*

**P**roud blessed families of the Unification Church from all over the world, I am indeed very proud of you. We have now welcomed a new spring in the first year, 2013. True Father liked spring because it is a season with a dream. When creation comes back to life, it releases a beauty that promises future fruit, result and a harvest. What are your dreams?

All blessed families of the Unification Church community from around the world must inherit the tradition lived by True Parents through absolute obedience and complete your mission as tribal messiahs, extending that responsibility from the tribe to the society, nation and world. Let us all fulfill this mission at all cost and do our utmost to realize the hope of our Heavenly Parent and True Parents of Heaven, Earth and Humankind to make every single person on Earth a Cheon Il Guk citizen.

This path alone will enable you, who live in this age, to stand as proud ancestors in front of your descendants. Our Heavenly Parent and the True Parents of Heaven, Earth and Humankind complet-



ed and concluded the six thousand year providence of restoration through indemnity and have opened for us the new era and new history of Cheon Il Guk.

The completion of Cheon Il Guk is the hope of our Heavenly Parent and the hope of the True Parents of Heaven, Earth and Humankind. In light of that, how can you all show your gratitude to our Heavenly Parent and the True Parents of Heaven, Earth and Humankind?

Do you know the great will through which you can become Cheon Il Guk ancestors depending on how you fulfill your responsibilities? You all have the responsibility to testify about True Parents and must spread the news that True Parents have opened Cheon Il Guk not only quickly but to the entire world. Can you feel that? If you do not fulfill your responsibility, you will become disgraceful ancestors. Thinking of the eternal world, can you decline your responsibility just because of some present difficulties?

You must repay Heaven at all cost. You must succeed at all cost. We must be able to show our Heavenly Parent and the True Parents of Heaven, Earth and Humankind that we have opened the kingdom of God on earth and in heaven. Do you understand?

Please bear in mind that our mission and responsibility, as people living in this present age, is to advance with all our might up this path with a life and death resolve and without rest./

## True Mother spoke to Korean Leaders

*at the Cheong Jeong Peace Palace On May 8, 2013*

**W**e have a sixty-year history, but an environment for the second-generation members of the Unification Church has not been made. That is why many of the second-generation members were swept away. They compromised with the world. The parents were unable to create an environment in which the children grew up within God's will. That's why they all left. Yet, we cannot just leave them on their own. A new age has now come and a new page in history has been turned in the era of Cheon Il Guk. At this time, we should carefully protect the members of our future generations and cultivate them to become leaders that can take charge of the future of Cheon Il Guk. I realized, while launching the Universal Peace Academy, how our human resources are depleted. It is such an unfortunate reality. You are all now in your sixties or seventies. The time remaining in your lives is much shorter than the years you have lived through until now. During this short period, shouldn't you become a firm rock for future generations?

The good thing is that we can learn. We should make use of what we know. All of you must now confidently testify about who Father is.

It's good to educate the ambassadors for peace. Now you must convey the teachings of the Principle. Teaching just the Principle, though, is insufficient. You have to convey Father's sermon content. You have to do hoondokhae. Right? The Divine Principle only covers the time until the 1960s. Father's teachings cover the time after the 1960s. Right? True Parents' scripture must emerge and you must convey the words through the Peace Messages and Cheon Seong Gyeong. Korean reunification issues and other problems afflicting the world can only be resolved when the True Parents appear. They can then be dealt with. Isn't this Father's message? He said that the victorious nations in World War II helped the defeated nations because it was the era of siblings. Once the era of siblings begins, the parents must appear. If left on their own, siblings would continue to fight among themselves and clash over their opinions. The parents must emerge and establish definitive principles and rules explaining the direction to take. Once they have established this tradition, they should create an environment where people can naturally follow that way. Christians even now denounce us as heretics. In the past, Christianity was a heretic in the eyes of the Jews. The Cheon Il Guk era today represents the genuine truth and the genuine religion. Christianity, Buddhism and the four other major religions are in the position of children. They are religions in the position of the son. How dare they continue to utter disloyal insults in the presence of the True Parents' religion? You are responsible if this is not resolved. You should go forth testifying to who True Parents are. You should confidently say that True Parents are the owners of the nation and the world. Convey the teachings to the eminent ambassadors for peace that have been associated with us until now./

## Words of Life from True Mother

*True Mother spoke a number of times in Hawaii (June 18 to July 12.) She asked through Rev. Kim Ki-hoon that all she said there be included in Today's World magazine. We are pleased to comply with this. Design considerations and the various lengths of her speeches resulted in our not placing the material in chronological order. We ask for your consideration, but feel that all Mother says has a timeless, eternal equality and relevance to our lives and families.*

### ***Thirty-Day Grandchildren's Workshop Completion Ceremony, 6.5 on the heavenly calendar (July 12, 2013)***

**Y**ou must consider yourselves fortunate grandchildren today because you have met True Parents, whom Heaven and humanity have waited for. How should you introduce True Parents from now on whenever you meet people in different places? Our Heavenly Parent's wish after the Creation was to become a parent. The Fall, however, caused God to become a sorrowful Heavenly Parent. Yet, Heaven continued to conduct the providence of salvation and found and anointed central figures whenever necessary. Heaven raised the Israelites based on the ideology of the chosen people. The Messiah, however, could not find a nation because of human disbelief. Heaven kept its promise, while humanity did not. As a result, Heaven has had to carry out a difficult providential history through Christianity for

the past two thousand years. The preparation process for the Messiah was extremely difficult. Whenever a central figure failed to fulfill his or her responsibility, Heaven did not work through that central figure any more. A providential indemnity course is not at all easy. Christianity was supposed to fulfill its responsibility and welcome the returning Lord. Yet, Christianity failed to do so. Before your grandparents are your True Parents, they are humanity's True Parents as you have understood through this thirty-day workshop on the Divine Principle and True Parents' life courses. True Parents' courses were difficult indemnity courses. The country where True Parents were born must become our Heavenly Parent's homeland. You are historic figures because you can attend True Parents. You are in a position that everyone will envy. You have understood and testified about how precious your grandparents are. Therefore, you must always live with grateful hearts, prepare for every single day in excitement and conduct your lives in that manner. You must learn much more in the future. Until now, leaders have emphasized the creation of the environment to members. We must create an environment with our Heavenly Parent at the center. You must partake in its creation. In order to demonstrate to you the creation of an environment, I brought you here to participate in the thirty-day workshop. You must attend True Parents as your absolute center and aim high for the future. Next year, many Seonghwa Students will join you in a two-week educational workshop for the creation of the environment in order to spread this environment. I would like to applaud your efforts throughout the workshop once again./

***Mother said the following on 5.27 by the heavenly calendar (July 5, 2013) at a breakfast meeting, at which three second-generation True Family members, Yeon-ah nim, Sun-jin nim and In-sup nim participated:***

Meeting True Parents is the purpose of our lives and the ideal of the blessing. When I invited peace ambassadors and leaders of WFWP to Cheon Jeong Gung recently, I told them that life was valueless and without hope if they do not know True Parents. Those who came for the first time were particularly moved when I explained that God was a lonely and piteous being.

Even the Divine Principle mentions meeting True Parents, the Messiah, as our hope. We have also followed this path of faith. Have those in the first and second generations led a life of gratitude toward True Parents? There must be no complaints or grumbling on our path. The reality of both the second generation and the first generation deeply concerns me as I see a lack of the most basic element of faith—a heart of gratitude toward everything. Just as is mentioned in the Bible and the Divine Principle, being grateful to Heaven first is the standard a common person of faith holds. However, we have unconsciously strayed into a self-centered life of faith. Heaven had to undergo so many trials for four thousand years in order to educate the Israelites, establish the foundation needed in forming a nation where God could dwell and send the Messiah in their midst; yet, when the Israelites came to meet the Messiah in reality, they could not fulfill their responsibility. Indemnity is fearful and painful. We must ensure that our descendants do not undergo any indemnity by fulfilling our missions. We must be able to feel the sorrowful history that our Heavenly Parent had to undergo. Many saints have come and gone; yet, only True Parents revealed Heaven’s sorrowful heart. We also understand the term “liberation of our Heavenly Parent” because we are aware of

this providential history.

Foundation Day is the start of Cheon Il Guk. Since Korea is our Heavenly Parent's homeland, all nations and peoples must come to Korea and enthusiastically cooperate in order to make Korea into God's homeland substantially.

What is the present stance of the United States? Is it in a position where it helps others or in a position where it receives help? What can we do to bring about victory in the providence? What is the stance of second-generation members?

True Father should not be seen as only the Messiah but in the context of the victorious True Parents. All people and organizations must testify about True Parents. This is a precious blessing and a shortcut in accomplishing the ideal of a true family. You must testify about True Parents while you are still alive.

I have begun a new page in history through Cheon Seong Gyeong, Pyeonghwa Gyeong and Champumo Gyeong. The rule of the thumb method no longer works today. You must not think of our church as an umbrella organization. You must clearly testify about True Parents. Though you have attended True Parents, you have not truly known them and this has caused serious problems. The biggest cause of the difference of heart between first- and second-generation members lies in the parents not being able to create the right environment for them. Though the True Children and you are still imperfect, I will work at setting matters right. Heaven has conducted the providence where the Cain world must be loved before Abel; as a result, True Parents had to leave the True Children in the care of our elder families and take the lead in advancing the heavenly providence. From such a standpoint, we can say that the True Children grew up in more pitiful circumstances than you did. Second-generation members grew up with their parents, while the True Children were always neglected. An environment could not be created. Blessed families should have protected

and educated the True Children. True Parents could not love the True Children in the same way they loved Cain.

I will work toward firmly establishing Heaven's and True Parents' tradition in accordance with the Principle. In following that tradition I will love the second-generation members more than I love the True Children. I will erect the Cain children who will then educate the Abel children.

Though we say we understand the Principle, we have lived until now, ironically, without properly understanding the Principle. How do we understand the providential history of restoration through indemnity? Heaven's providential history of restoration established the Israelites as the first Israel and Christianity as the second Israel. Please deeply consider what kind of foundation would have been formed if they had met the Returning Lord, handed over all these foundations to him and attended him.

Heaven had prepared for Foundation Day for a long time. As we know, God did not work again through central figures that did not fulfill their responsibilities. We must help second-generation members and ensure that we are all victorious. We must cooperate through all possible means.

The first Israel and second Israel must cooperate with Korea, the third Israel and ensure that it is restored at all costs. Vision 2020 is our goal to find and establish True Parents' royal authority in Korea. Providential first- and second-generation members must march together to find our Heavenly Parent's homeland. The three providential nations, Korea, the United States and Japan, must change by investing their maximum effort and by living up to their faith at the risk of their lives at this point. Substantial changes must be visible to a certain extent within three years. Only by achieving this, can hope exist.

Kwon-jin was assigned as the person in charge of education in Las



Vegas and has been conducting activities in my place, trying to yield results in the last place that Father laid a foundation. I am trying to help him stand as a son of True Parents by making him start from the very bottom and witness through the Principle and Father's teachings. Since True Parents cannot visit all 190 nations, we considered Las Vegas, where people from around the globe come, to be the best place to serve as the center for education.

At this point, you must advance with big responsibilities. Do not worry about the gap between first- and second-generation members. If the leaders that have been set up create the right environment, all of our concerns will disappear. When we look at Moses' and Abraham's courses, we understand how central figures create the right environment. We are the problem. Those in charge are the problem. The United States is like a desert. Leaders must carry out the mission of finding and feeding on grasshoppers and wild honey. In the early days of the providence in the United States, True Parents actively conducted a university-based movement. We must revive this movement.

We must save the seven billion people; however, since we cannot do it through our own efforts alone, we must look for talented people who can join us through a movement based on university campuses. Don't talented people around the world come to study in universities in the United States? Why aren't you making use of that environment? Bringing about a revival of activities on university campuses is an important mission for us. Therefore, we must push it forward. Second-generation leaders must find all second-generation members and families that are resting and educate and love them so that they fulfill their responsibilities centered on True Parents. We must all go together. Please guide them in true love. When we go to the spiritual world, we must be able to all breathe under the same heaven.

Only when we attend True Parents on earth, can humanity become one big family. Our lineage does not refer to the seeds in the fields,

but refers to the precious children of a providence that is based on true love. Our mission is to gather everyone and move forward together. Let us all set up indemnity conditions through donations and voluntary activities in churches and go forward together. As people born through the blessing by True Parents, let us not fall but advance together. Education based on true love is important.

From now on, high school students, middle school students and elementary school students who desire to become future church leaders will receive education yearly with the True Children and True Grandchildren here in Kona, Hawaii, a good geographical location and the center of the Pacific Rim providence. Ten students each from Korea, Japan, and the United States and ten students from another continent will be selected to join this yearly two- or three-week workshop with the True Children and True Grandchildren.

Let us all become proud people of Cheon Il Guk. We must treat members with the heart of a parent and the heart of living for the sake of others. May the United States, which was at the center of True Parents' providential history for forty years, carry on the providence by becoming its center./

***After delivering this message to Japanese leaders at hoondokhae on 5.15 by the heavenly calendar (June 23, 2013), True Mother presented everyone with coffee harvested from the Hawaiian Queen Coffee farm.***

Welcome. This place is a very important providential center in Father's providential history, and a center connecting the east, west, south and north within the Pacific Rim providence. Before I start explaining this point, you need to understand that God's providence of salvation after the Fall was painful. It was a difficult historical time. According to the principles by which God conducted the Creation...

Seeing humankind multiply in great numbers caused God infinite sorrow and pain.

Under those circumstances, God still chose a lonely person, set up a people and opened a way to save a nation and the world through the four-thousand-year history of the providence of salvation. Then he sent one person in charge of completing the work. However, what did the Israelites do? They could not follow him. The person that was supposed to become the center within God's providential history ended up going to the spiritual world without being able to complete what he had come for; hence, he had no alternative but to say that he was going to return.

The Israelites, however, were unaware and a tremendous indemnity came to their descendants. The act was an enormous sin among sins; yet, Jewish people were not aware of this. Their future could not be easy as a result. Presently, the total number of Jews equals only two percent of the number of Christians. They are still unaware that their being the chosen people and the center of the providence has all come to an end. When Jesus said he was coming back, he meant that he was coming back through the foundation of Christianity. Two thousand years of providential history has passed; hence, it is now time for it to be revealed. It is time for it to be revealed. That is why Father conducted the providence, focusing on making Korea God's homeland for twelve years in the 2000s.

One must not lightly think that it will simply happen because Father said so. Because Father spoke about this, the people that are on earth, must successfully realize it at all costs. You must achieve it. You have the responsibility.

It was during the era of the Roman Empire that historically human civilization was prepared to receive the Messiah, wasn't it? If Jesus had used the Roman Empire's foundation and had appeared as humankind's parent or as the Messiah, it would have been easy to expand to

a global level through the Roman territory. The history of human civilization passed through the Italian peninsula, the continent, and then an island nation; it then passed through a continent again, an island nation and finally entered a peninsula.

Hence, a path to go onto the world through the Italian peninsula opened. There's a saying that says the sun never sets on the British Empire, which was centered on an island. Right? Britain also began a path heading toward the world.

We were supposed to attend the Heavenly Parent and finish what our ancestors hadn't concluded. However, this is not possible through the power of man alone. Even though man had been shown several times that the salvation, happiness or peace of humanity cannot come true through the power of man alone, man has not been able to understand this.

Christianity conquered the world through an island nation's civilization. However, when Christianity became corrupt, Puritans started emigrating to a new region, the Americas.

After the course returned to a continent again, America could rise to the central position through WWI and WWII. When this happened, the victorious nations helped the defeated nations for the sake of world peace. A good example is how the United States helped Japan. Instead of asking for compensation from the defeated country, the victorious county helped it instead.

In other words, because the time has come for the parents to come, all countries have become brothers and sisters. Now, as restored siblings, we must attend True Parents. True Parents must be revealed and attended. Do you understand what this means? We feel both grateful and ashamed for being in a position where we can actually fulfill this responsibility. Is this a joy or a misfortune?

If you can become ancestors who are able to accomplish joyful and grateful acts, complete everything within your generation, and enable

your descendants to live in a peaceful, happy world; this is, to live in Cheon Il Guk, how honorable would that be?

What is there for you to lose from the standpoint of the individual at this precise time? Is there anything you want to hide from Heaven? It is the same with children. Children want to boast about what they consider the most valuable in front of their parents. Six of my grandchildren came here. One day, they visited a coffee farm and roasted some coffee. The next day, they attached their photographs to the coffee they each had roasted and brought it to me saying, "Grandma, please have this."

The children's hearts must become your hearts. When you have done something you want to boast about, or consider a miraculous deed, you do not want to keep it to yourself. You boast about it to your parents. You want to present it to them. With such a heart, you must be able to return everything to heaven without making any adjustments within your lives. That's the difference between you, who live in this era, and future generations. You are also different from those who lived before you.

I do not really know how deeply you have realized the preciousness of the position you are in. You must be grateful to your ancestors for your emergence at just the right time and age and for enabling you to live a life in attendance of True Parents. In addition, if you were leaders, the days during which you worked with True Parents will become unforgettable memories and a source of pride. Isn't that correct?

You all have many varied good aspects; yet, you must not keep them to yourselves. We are born because of our parents, and when we die, we go back to our parents. Hence, you must not hide your good traits as a result of looking at them individualistically.

In the 1990s, the state of affairs relating to the unification of Korea was quite serious. True Father, who was conducting an anti-communist movement and a unification movement, met North Korea's Kim

Il-sung for the sake of the unification of the homeland. He also met the USSR's Mikhail Gorbachev. He did that at the risk of his life. He was the central figure in all respects and the central person had to resolve those circumstances.

From now on, you must not limit yourselves to just knowing. Father invested in all these areas for you and for the salvation of humanity. Hence, if you put Heaven in a disadvantageous position, you will face difficulties in the end.

You must know this. That is why the Pacific Rim era began based on Hawaii. Regarding Hawaii, we find that it is located right in the middle between the East and West, between Asia and the United States.

That is why I plan to conduct education for second-generation members here. In the Pacific Rim era, Japan must become the center and embrace Asia and the world. Japan must educate the world.

When a strong person nurtures determination, the determination to become something, desiring to become the best in a field, that person is likely to achieve it.

Even when it comes to trivial issues, people in the world invest so much effort into them day and night. Can we let ourselves perform less well than they have?

Neither heaven nor earth can change. However, you are not just yourselves. Therefore, Japanese people must set some indemnity conditions. That is why you must liberate your ancestors and forefathers.

After you liberate your ancestors, we must make an environment free from all indemnity and witness with all our might. You must witness with maximum effort and at the risk of your lives. That is why I have made Cheon Seong Gyeong and Pyeonghwa Gyeong which is like the essence.

Do not forget this. Have grateful hearts! Please become people that invest effort day and night with the determination to help people,

even if it is one single person, learn more about True Parents. You must live a life of practice. Do you understand? Will you do that?

When your hearts are down, please watch the Foundation Day video and recharge yourselves. You must be able to produce descendants that are more talented than you and more capable in all aspects before your lives on earth come to an end.

This path is the only way to repay some of your debts to True Parents. Isn't that right? How can we beautifully pass down this tradition for eternity? Everything depends on you. We cannot allow any unnecessary twig in our culture. It must have no shadow. It must be transparent. You must become citizens of that type in Cheon Il Guk. Do you understand?

The kingdom of God on earth and in heaven is still a dream. However, we are in a position where we can realize it. This is how precious each one of you is; it indicates how much effort you must invest. You must live up to your faith. Do you understand?/

***Day 15, 5.20 on the heavenly calendar***

***(June 28, 2013) Kona, Hawaii***

Now that the first anniversary of Father's ascension is getting closer, you must become first- and second-generation members that prepare for the future more urgently than at any other time. If you do not prepare, your lives will become more difficult. Until now, many second-generation members have been more preoccupied with how they should live instead of how they should lead a life based on the church. It is time to educate second-generation members that can think of the future of our church and take charge of a new future. During Father's time, Father took all the responsibility. The generation that had a

direct relationship with Father is now in their sixties, seventies and eighties. The gap between them and young second-generation members is too wide.

I must put everything into order and establish the tradition. During the past ten months, Father's sermons, which are the guidelines for our lives, were compiled. It was prepared in the same way an unpolished stone is trimmed into a radiant gem. All the sermons and speeches Father gave after 2000 have been organized; Cheon Seong Gyeong has been readied and published with Pyeonghwa Gyeong. Champumo Gyeong will be ready sometime this year.

I founded the Universal Peace Academy, being aware of the pressing need to foster middle-level leaders in their thirties, forties and fifties. Thorough preparations are necessary in everything. We must be able to settle down more as each year passes. The United States must also quickly work on fostering second-generation members that are revived and filled with youthful spirit, so that they become young leaders representative of the future. We need young second-generation members as future leaders that are dedicated and invest effort with clear goals based on God's will. True Parents conducted the providence in the United States for thirty-four years not only for the U.S. but also for the global providence. Hence, America must take the lead and cooperate to bring salvation to nations around the world. Leaders, however, could not understand Father's intentions and put True Parents in positions where they had to overcome many adversities and face many critical moments. The United States must become a country that you can boast of in front of the world. The eldest son must embrace younger brothers. Father started this important providence at the age of forty. You must be grateful, become a hundred percent united with True Parents and be united with God's will. Leaders must treat members like their own children; only by doing so can the members become interested. You must be able to teach the



tradition of living for others' sake, living for the world, to your children and grandchildren. I hope to see swift action by our American members. In the future, speaking Korean will become compulsory for leaders. Also, members' competency in using the internet must quickly improve.

***Mother asked that the following be emphasized:***

First generation members have taken the lead until now, even at the risk of having to sacrifice themselves, with True Father at their center. In the same way, second-generation members must become one with True Mother, completely invest themselves at the front line of the providence, become victorious and stand strong in glory. First-generation members must provide second-generation members with their wholehearted support, so that we all become victors in front of Heaven. First-generation members must lead. We can only go forward.

We are now the leading people in this Cheon Il Guk age, with True Parents at the center for the first time in history. If first- and second-generation members unite and lead lives of gratitude toward Heaven and True Parents at all times, the environment can also be put in order. Second-generation members' responsibility is important. I am planning to select Seonghwa Students from each of our church regions to join the True grandchildren in workshops starting from next year. TW

***Day 5, 5.10 on the heavenly calendar (June 18, 2013) Kona, Hawaii***

I will send high school graduates to Korea and educate them. Korea saw recent rapid development through the blessings from Heaven and True Parents. Koreans must understand this heavenly providence. They must realize the heavenly truth and be grateful. The Israelites followed an arduous course after Jesus' crucifixion, but they did not

understand the reason. If Korea does not accomplish its responsibility, Korea will face difficulties. Heaven has given us everything. We must cultivate it well. We must fulfill all responsibilities assigned to us with a heart of gratitude and return honor and nobility to Heaven and True Parents. As people who live every single day in the same era as True Parents, we must clearly realize who we are and move ahead. We must be grateful to True Parents for making us true sons and daughters. Please fulfill your responsibilities. The reason Jews could preserve their tradition and maintain their identity until now lies in their family education system. After the crucifixion, the Israelites were unaware of indemnity. For one world to be achieved, languages must first be unified; therefore, all blessed families and second-generation members must thoroughly learn Korean. That is why I am planning a program to select second-generation members (high school graduates) that will be eligible for full scholarships to Sun Moon University after passing certain exams. I instructed Rev. Kim Ki-hoon to conduct a national lecture tour in Korea to educate members.”/

## Our Way Forward

*Mother gave the following remarks at 5:00 am at Cheon Jeong Gung on 6.13 (July 20, 2013) on the occasion of the seventh anniversary of the True Parents' Entrance into Cheon Jeong Gung and the Coronation of the True Parents of Heaven, Earth and Humankind:*

Our future is bright. The video you have just watched was specially made in commemoration of the seventh anniversary of the Entrance into Cheon Jeong Gung and the coronation. I am overwhelmed by the memories. Only seven years have passed since then; however, it feels as if it were seventy years. Living in the Cheon Il Guk era, we have concluded a historical providential period and have made new starts. Yet, can you confidently say that you are adequately determined or resolved to repay Heaven?

Neither time nor the entire providence wait for us, and we cannot retreat. Advancing is all we can do. Everything now depends on how greatly we expand the environment from the position we now are in. You must bear in mind that the opportunity for this nation to stand as God's homeland and the central country in the world does not always come.

Accomplishing Vision 2020 is our first step. I understand that all of you that have come here are doing your best on the front line. I want

to believe you. Can I do that?

It is true that my heart becomes increasingly serious with each passing day as we still have many responsibilities to achieve. Please think about it. You are now living on earth. However, can you guarantee that you will remain in good health for over a hundred years? Your lives at this very moment are poised to become the life nutrients and the treasure of the spiritual world, the eternal future, and to establish special qualifications and authority in front of heaven and earth for having lived in the same age as True Parents. You are in a position where each one of you can become beautiful gems.

Just as head teacher Cho Seong-tae said, I hope that the education of third-generation members will foster those in future generations to become devoted children, patriots and individuals that take the primary lead in opening a new age. However, being a central figure may be easier said than done. Let us say you are in charge of a small church or a regional church headquarters. Could you swerve from your responsibilities? We cannot avoid doing our best if we think of True Parents and of God's will for a minute or even a second.

You must lead a life in which putting maximum effort with a live-or-die firmness of purpose is your reality every single day. Do you promise to make Korea into God's homeland, which stands firm in the world centered on True Parents by 2020? Are you determined? Thank you.

In order to intensively spur the youth or collegiate movement in the United States, I appointed new youth leaders while in Hawaii. Las Vegas alone has around forty thousand university students. The United States, in particular, attracts top students from around the world. Some pursue an undergraduate four-year course while others might be studying for a doctorate. However, we must first consider that these foreign students might return to their countries once they complete their studies. From a providential perspective, this is actually an

amazing blessing from heaven. Yet, if we do not succeed on university campuses, how would we be able to restore the United States and the world within seven years? If a student is witnessed to in the United States, that student would automatically go out into the world. Internally, I am trying to bring blessed children from around the world to Korea. For us to aim at the future in this manner brings great excitement indeed.

I am determined to expand greatly our environment centered on second- and third-generation members. Next year, I am planning to show the world to exemplary middle school and high school students from around the globe that want to become leaders.

Taking into consideration that Korean summer vacations are usually short, workshops for those in our second and third generations cannot be longer than two weeks. Through this roughly two-week scheduled workshop, I would like to show the world to the children and to help them learn about Korea and its importance. I would like to help young Korean members realize how grateful they should be to Heaven for being born as a Korean second- or third-generation member and that they should dedicate their lives to Heaven in return. Would you all support this endeavor? Only one hope remains as the days pass, as time passes by.

Hawaii is a beautiful kingdom of heaven on earth, untainted in any way and with no air pollution. Even though it is still a bit dark at 5 am, I take a walk then. The birds sing and flowers are in full bloom. I see trees loaded with mangoes as you saw a moment ago. I would have never imagined a mango tree to be that big. I used to think it was as big as a papaya tree, but it is even bigger than a Korean chestnut tree.

In Kona, there are avocados, a prized fruit that we eat. I saw avocados hanging from a big tree for the first time. Upon hearing that avocados grow well in Kona, I planted an avocado tree at Queen Garden.

Another interesting point is that Father loved bananas when we were in Korea. In the early days, it was difficult to find even one banana. I used to think that bananas bunches were shaped like a fan. However, I had the chance to see an actual banana tree this time and noticed that multiple bunches grow off a single branch. They form concentric layers. Investigating, I counted 140 bananas. The banana bud was so big; tiers formed and that would each be one round. Seven rounds produced 140 bananas. It was remarkable.

After it was somewhat ripe, I asked that the tree be plucked. The banana cluster was hung. After it became completely ripe and yellow, I peeled one and tried it. The bananas I had had in Korea cannot compare in taste. It was delicious. The peel was also thinner and the flesh chewy; you cannot imagine how sweet it was. You need to open your mouth wide or cut it into small pieces to eat the fruit. It is just too big for small mouths. That is how interesting the natural environment in Hawaii is. I want to show this environment to our second- and third-generation children.

I want to teach them. What do you think? You all have children, right? Do you have children to dedicate to the world and to heaven and earth? Our future is bright because of that. I will end here. Let us all stand and sing the Battle Hymn of the Republic./

## On the Reunification of the Koreas

*True Mother made these remarks on 6.20 (July 27, 2013) at the celebration of the ninth anniversary of the founding of the Federation for Peace and Unity, our church-affiliated organization in Japan that aids cooperation between two non-church organizations of Koreans in Japan, Mindan the (pro-South Korean) Korean Residents' Union and Jochongryeon the (pro-North Korea) General Association of Residents.*

I know you have been working hard until now; however, we do not have much time allotted to us. Our dreams must become the dream of our Heavenly Parent and True Parents.

I must become an individual, family, neighbor, tribe, people and country that can accomplish this dream. Though our hearts are serious, we need to do too many things. The task ahead is too broad, too big.

True Father spent sixty years of his life on the front line of the providence, working day and night in order to realize this dream, the ideal country and world we envision, in which our Heavenly Parent and humanity live together as one family centered on true love.

The history of God's providence is over six thousand years old. This providence took over six thousand years because of a single mistake

committed by Adam and Eve.

Our Heavenly Parent's providential history is a sad, lonesome, bleak story because for six thousand years he had to create the environment needed to receive the returning Lord. It is true that our Heavenly Parent has been comforted. However, thinking of the sixty years after the Korean War, we can understand how much Heaven had anxiously waited for this one moment, not resting at all for a minute or even a second in case the central figure gave up. We cannot imagine the indescribable pain and agonizing times our Heavenly Parent and True Parents had to go through.

All of you here today are members of blessed families that have lived for twenty to forty years in the same era as True Parents. Considering this, we were small and inadequate in front of the love and blessings we received from Heaven and True Parents. Do you agree?

What did you feel while you watched the two videos today? It is my hope that all of you, members of Mindan and Jochongryeon, can invest 100 percent, 120 percent even 200 percent of your sincerity, loyalty and love on the front line as members of the Peace Kingdom Corps and the Peace Kingdom Police in firmly setting up God's homeland as a unified homeland. Will you do your best to realize the hope of our Heavenly Parent and humanity in making this country remain firm in front of the world as God's homeland? Do you promise? I believe you.

I hope that you all do your best to join these proud ranks, create an even bigger environment and enable Korea to become the homeland where humanity can gloriously attend our Heavenly Parent and True Parents./



## Illuminate True Parents' Dreams

*Mother's message to Seonghwa students at summer camp,  
August 3, 2013*

I am proud of all of you, seonghwa hakseng, who have come here today. I am certain that True Father would have been pleased with all your preparations and performances today. You are the dream of our Heavenly Parent and the lamps of hope that can illuminate the dreams of the True Parents of Heaven, Earth and Humankind.

Therefore, I hope you all grow well. Let us all think of the parable of the olive tree. In Jesus' day, the Israelites knew of God's blessings. The true olive tree came and the Israelites, who were represented by the wild olive trees, hoped to meet their true owner and become true olive trees too. Heaven realized that dream, yet, people in those days were not aware of it.

Considering this, all blessed children and seonghwa hakseng that attend True Parents are the true olive trees to the seven billion people in the world. However, we cannot achieve our Heavenly Parent's dream by ourselves. Hence, you must let the numerous wild olive trees in the world know about True Parents. You must confidently reveal that you are True Parents' children in school and any other

place you may be. This is witnessing. As students, you should be the top in your school; you should rank first in school. No matter what kind of environment you may be in, you are the best. You must recognize that people out there in the world are looking at you. What, then, should you do?

Shouldn't you study hard, grow well and become prominent figures? If you do that and are able to elevate yourselves to positions in which you can achieve together the ideal that True Parents have pursued, what do you think the world would say about you? You will then become victors. Please reach the front of that line. I hope you grow well, in healthy way, until the end./

## Our Course and True Parents' True Love

*True Mother made these remarks on 7.9 (August 15, 2013) in Cheon Jeong Gung following hoondokhae.*

**R**esponsibilities are on your shoulders. Right? You have all listened again to Father's earnest prayer. Is there anything that has touched your hearts? You must not be indebted to future generations for the rest of your lives. No matter what kind of responsibility you may carry, you must settle it; put everything in order within your lifetime and be in a position where you can say you have achieved God's will. I did so. Even though I was quite young in 1960, I did it. I have concluded the providence of restoration through indemnity.

We have only a few days until the first anniversary of Father's ascension. Six months have passed since Foundation Day was proclaimed and Cheon Il Guk was launched. With what kind of determination did you pledge yourselves in front of Heaven? All of you have received many teachings from Father. You have also heard of the path that blessed families should follow. What is left now is how you fulfill your responsibilities, which will guarantee a free and joyful world for your tribes and descendants. An extensive environment will be prepared in the future, over the remainder of your lives. How you

create the environment around you can advance the restoration of the country and the world. Do not just reflect on Father's teachings when reading them. We are in a new era when we must put our faith into practice.

We came here at 6:00 am today. I thought it would be necessary to scientifically and efficiently fit time with our biorhythm so that we can return 100 percent, 120 percent to Heaven. In addition, I wanted to invigorate you to be able to advance in this direction and gave you an extra hour of sleep. That is why I told you to come at 6:00 am. Did I do a good thing? [Yes] Are you grateful for that? [Yes] People may say that I have changed the hoondok time to six o'clock, which when Father conducted it began at 5:00; however, I trust that you understand why I am doing this. I did it for you. It is to make everyone advance together. This is an expression of True Parents' true love. Do you understand?"/

## My Husband's Life, His Presence and His Vision

*The following is True Mother's speech, which Kwon-jin nim read to the opening plenary session of the International Leadership Conference on 7.15 (August 21, 2013) at the Sheraton Walker Hill Hotel in Seoul. The conference for societal leaders from various nations focused on True Father's life and teachings and coincided with the first anniversary of True Father's ascension.*

**E**xcellencies, Religious Leaders, Woman Leaders, Ambassadors for Peace, Distinguished Delegates from throughout the World, Ladies and Gentlemen:

Thank you for participating in this very important International Leadership Conference. As you know, a year ago, my beloved husband of fifty-two years, Dr. Sun Myung Moon, ascended to the spiritual world. At this time, we gather in honor of the first anniversary of his passing away to pay tribute to his life, his teachings and his legacy.

Although my husband, True Father, has passed away to the heavenly realm, not a day goes by when I do not feel his warm presence and his guidance. I feel as if the fifty-two years we spent together are being

extended, day by day, even though he now dwells in the heavenly realm, and I am here on earth.

Of course, I cannot deny that the passing of my dear husband has brought me moments of great sadness. So many times, I have wished we could walk together hand in hand, or sit together for a meal. Most of all, I often wish I could listen to him speaking God's word to our children and to the worldwide members of our movement.

The moments of sadness are intense, but they pass quickly. For I understand what he taught me all throughout our life together: Life on earth is temporary. This physical world is a place and a time for us to prepare for our eternal lives. Each of us will ascend one day to the world of the spirit. Every moment is so precious and so infinitely significant.

He lived his life that way, twenty-four hours a day, from his earliest days. He seldom slept. He always lived every moment of every day with such an intense awareness of not only human suffering but of God's suffering, our Heavenly Parent's own suffering course, which came about due to the Fall and the sad history of human selfishness and conflict that has continued until today.

Each person he met, no matter the time or place, stimulated him to give everything he had to bring that person closer to God, our Heavenly Parent. When my husband passed away last year, I hesitated as to whether I could carry on his legacy in leading this worldwide movement. Could I stand in his shoes? Anytime such a thought visited me, however, it would quickly vanish as I felt my husband's presence and his encouragement, as if he were saying:

I spent fifty-two years with you. You were not only my beloved wife, given to me by God for the sake of his providence, but my most faithful and closest disciple. My words are your words. My accomplishments are your deeds. I tested you and others tested

you constantly, and you always endured and emerged faithful, obedient and victorious. I am with you now, just as much as before. And you are always with me. Let us simply continue our work as the True Parents of Heaven, Earth and Humankind.

As I look at our world, I, too, can feel the pain that God must feel as he witnesses the degradation and sinfulness of human beings. God, our Heavenly Parent, created the world with a clear ideal in mind. At the very center of this ideal was the parent-child relationship, rooted in filial piety. If we consider the biblical story of the Fall, we can understand that the root cause of the Fall was Adam and Eve's failure to be a devoted son and daughter exhibiting obedience, faith and love in the presence of their Heavenly Parent, God. Their faithlessness undermined God's ideal of true love in the first marriage and the first family. This reality affected their own relationship to their children, giving rise to the long-standing historical pattern of Cain-Abel division that has plagued humanity to the present time. As you recall, the first murder occurred within the first family, as the older brother, Cain, killed the younger brother, Abel, who was on God's side.

For this reason, my husband consistently taught of the absolute centrality of filial piety in our life of faith. Only in this way can we reverse the effects of the Fall. This is why my husband and I performed the holy wedding ceremonies, known as Blessing Ceremonies, all over the world. The blessing upholds the original ideal of true love, centered on filial piety, absolute sexual purity and fidelity.

The main theme of this conference is related to building a nation of peace. This is a very important concept. The one, unifying purpose and goal of our worldwide movement is to establish a nation of peace. We call this nation Cheon Il Guk. That Korean term can be translated as a nation where "two become one." In other words, a nation where divisions of every kind are healed and overcome, resulting in harmo-

ny, cooperation and peace.

Earlier this year, we celebrated Foundation Day, as the founding day of Cheon Il Guk, a unified nation that is fully aligned with our Heavenly Parent's and True Parents' will. Following Foundation Day, I developed the 2020 Vision for expanding the realm of Cheon Il Guk. Special envoys and national leaders have been assigned to forty-three nations. In each of these nations, our representatives will strive to serve the citizens by expounding True Parents' vision and message for the sake of establishing a God-centered, prosperous and peaceful nation.

Ladies and gentlemen, over the next few days, please invest yourselves in studying and learning about the life, teachings and the legacy of the Rev. Sun Myung Moon. Although he was badly misunderstood and even vilified throughout much of his life, that era has ended. Increasingly, the world is becoming aware that True Father's life and teachings provide a road map to peace, leading the world toward becoming one family under God.

The sponsoring organizations for this International Leadership Conference are the Family Federation for World Peace and Unification, the Universal Peace Federation, and the Women's Federation for World Peace. Each of these organizations has played (and will continue to play) a critical and significant role in God's providence. FFWPU, inheriting the foundation of the Unification Church, serves as the internal center and spiritual core of our life of faith. Centering on True Parents, FFWPU preserves the sacred value of our Heavenly Parent's true love, life and lineage, rooted in the blessing, and lifts up and honors God's truth, guiding us to a life of faithful service in front of heaven, always living for the sake of others. UPF and WFWP are external extensions of FFWPU's vision. These two providential NGOs are grounded in True Parents' vision and affirm the spiritual truths that Father Moon taught. They expand and reach out to the wider



world of other religions, nations and societies, to women the world over, and to all fields of human endeavor, including the media, academia, business, culture and civil society.

We often refer to UPF as the seed of an “Abel UN” and WFWP as the seed of an “Abel Women’s UN.” An Abel UN or an Abel Women’s UN means there should be a global, God-centered movement that is dedicated to peace and human development.

As many of you know, Abel is a biblical figure, the younger son of Adam and Eve, who was killed by his older brother, Cain. Abel was a person who had the proper heart of piety toward God, and he made his life an offering centered on God’s will. Thus, my husband always honored and uplifted Abel as the example of a true devoted son.

Even though Cain may have had more strength or cleverness, he lacked the heart of a devoted son. Based on external power alone, and selfishness, Cain could not establish a family, tribe or nation of peace. Only someone with the same heart as Abel can (with God’s blessing) achieve this goal.

Whenever my husband spoke about the Abel UN, he revealed an inspiring vision of the human family rising together in love and overcoming the barriers of nationality, race and religion. He saw a vision of a God-centered United Nations. Not a United Nations based on national self-interests, but a United Nations concerned about God’s interests and the interests of all people as God’s sons and daughters. This would be none other than a global Cheon Il Guk, guided by the principle of living for the sake of others.

True Father Moon always understood peace as a profoundly spiritual concept. FFWPU, UPF and WFWP all have the word peace, pyeonghwa, in their name and basic mission. The word peace describes a state of spiritual and physical harmony that characterizes the individual, the family, the society, the nation and the world. My husband did not make a distinction between the meaning of peace

and the concept of God's original ideal or what sometimes is called the kingdom of God. Thus, whenever he used "peace," he always thought primarily of God's heart and God's providence.

I encourage you to study my husband's teachings, the Divine Principle. If you study carefully, you will come to understand the way in which God worked in human history. At the same time, you will be in a position where you can directly work to build the ideal world that has been the hope of all the ages, a unified world of peace.

True peace begins with an attitude and practice of filial piety in front of God and True Parents. This basic virtue must then be combined with sexual purity before marriage and absolute fidelity in marriage. Men and women are intended to live as equal and eternal love partners. The family was created by God as the school of love and peace. The holy marriage blessings that my husband and I offered to Heaven over the past fifty-three years, involving many millions of couples all over the world, began as a humble path in a dense forest, but this pathway has grown to become an international highway to world peace.

Lasting peace requires harmony and cooperation among religions. Believers of all faith traditions should work together in love and respect, for the sake of fulfilling our Heavenly Parent's will. As we stand in front of God, we are not evaluated by our title or the name of our religion but by the quality of our hearts and by the quality of our efforts to serve God's providence.

I know that each of you has great responsibilities and great influence in your countries. I hope that you will take seriously what I have said today and what you will learn over the course of the next three days and that you will take this message back to your countries.

Our worldwide movement, centering on FFWPU, UPF and WFWP, stands ready to support and work with you in whatever way we can to advance the ideals of peace, human security and human develop-

ment in your nations. Let us work together to build ideal families and nations, and let us come together as people, as nations, as religions, and as families to create Cheon Il Guk, one family under God. Thank you and God bless you, your families and your nations./

## True Father is Still Interacting with Us

*Mother said the following at the Memorial Ceremony for the First Anniversary of the Universal Seonghwa of Sun Myung Moon, the True Parent of Heaven, Earth and Humankind, in the Cheongshim Peace World Center on 7.17 (August 23, 2013)*

Respected guests from Korea and abroad, speakers who gave memorial remarks that moved and united our hearts, and Unification Church members from around the world, today we have become one.

It feels as if Father might stride forward with a bright smile and ask, How have you been?

Beloved peace ambassadors, at this moment, we have united in heart and desire the same goals. While honoring the achievements of True Father, who gave us great teachings, I am determined that you and I realize Heaven's will at all costs. Korea and Japan have become one during this seonghwa commemoration period. Starting on August 3, the Cycling for Peace journey began in Hokkaido, worked its way down the Japanese archipelago with great fervor and continued in Korea from Busan to Imjingak. Korea and Japan became

one. The twenty-two day Cycling for Peace journey was an actual expression of your hope for the unification of North Korea and South Korea, which you have so long awaited.

However, we will not end this condition merely at Imjingak but continue past Baekdu Peak, across Asia and move forward on and on until a free, peaceful, unified and joyful kingdom of heaven on earth, which Heaven has hoped for, is achieved in the world.

Distinguished guests and beloved blessed families, True Father is living within our hearts on this great day. May we all become one with our Heavenly Parent and the True Parents of Heaven, Earth and Humankind and become children that realize their wishes while we are still on earth. I sincerely hope that you can all make the determination to become devoted children and patriots during this time./

## The Word Must Breathe within Us All

*On 7.18 (August 24, 2013) the Japanese translation and a representation of the English translation of Cheon Seong Gyeong were presented to True Mother. Her message on that occasion, given mainly to Japanese members, follows:*

**P**lease be seated. You have worked hard until now. I will also sit and speak more comfortably. As you saw in the video, these teachings are our root. If we were to compare ourselves to the structure of our physical bodies, these teachings are our backbones. If something goes wrong with the backbone, all organs become twisted, and then you become sick. In other words, it is very important. Do you understand? We can live with Father because these teachings appeared. After Father's ascension, I first spoke about returning to the faith we had in our church's early days, which were filled with the Holy Spirit and the truth.

When the Holy Spirit and the truth become one, the word begins to live and breathe. Do you understand? Hence, these teachings are the word of life for you. Should you be thirsty when you have the word

of life? No. These teachings must live and breathe within you for your health and future generations.

However, they should not be limited to you alone. I said that we must create the environment. If the dominion of goodness grows, the shadow of darkness will naturally disintegrate and disappear. Whether we accomplish this within our generation will depend on how we expand this dominion. No one knows for sure how many more years he or she has before passing into the spiritual world. I am also in my seventies. How many more years do you think I will live? Not many people can confidently say they will live in good health for a hundred years. It may be possible for those who invest special effort, but as one approaches a hundred years of age, naturally all organs lose firmness. Do you understand? They slacken. Many fail to keep this in mind. Thus, it is necessary for you to become determined now and act upon that. You are the one that has to make the environment in the areas you have been given responsibility over. That is why it is crucial.

You fully understand this. Don't you? When Father conducted the global providence, he loved Japan more than any other country. Can you all personally feel that? [Yes] True Father came as a man; however, just as Rev. Kim Young-hwi explained earlier, the providence cannot work with man alone. Regarding the global providence, man-centered countries alone cannot conduct them. Do you understand what I am trying to say? This also applies to the cultural history of humanity. Where did the cultural history of humanity start? Did it start from the Italian Peninsula? Where did the providence move from the peninsula? From a peninsula, where did it move to? It went to an island. It must now come back to a peninsula. Isn't that right?

When the time comes to bring a culmination within human history... Through whom did Japan receive blessings? Japan, from the perspective of the providence and cultural history, must accomplish its Eve mission. Don't mothers in today's world do that? A father goes

out to earn money while the mother uses the money earned to manage the household. Right? The mother raises the family, educates the children. Right? A woman's scale of activities is larger than that of a man. Isn't it? A mother also reestablishes a family; for example, it is a daughter-in-law's mission to make the family rich. According to a Korean saying, a poor family can become wealthy if a good daughter-in-law enters the family. That is because the environment created by the daughter-in-law in that family is big.

Big in size also requires consumption of the same amount. Consumption, effort, dedication, sacrifice, living for others... When it comes to practicing the most important parts of Father's teachings, we always avoid responsibility. Many people think this way. However, that is an erroneous thought. Some people have heard my testimony. When I first met Father, I understood the providential history and the providence of restoration through indemnity. I had not studied the Divine Principle, but I just understood it....

Father absolutely needed my support in order to be victorious and in order to complete and conclude his mission as the returning Lord. However, I never placed responsibility on other people; I always paid all indemnity myself, completed all of my responsibilities. I will work on developing God's ideal, bringing victory, and defeating Satan as long as I live. Everyone! You have just heard this! Isn't Mother great? You could all become blessed families because I devoted and sacrificed my body and mind. [Aju]

All of you here today, especially Japanese members, must look up to Mother. You must love Mother more than you love anyone else. If you do so, you will receive double blessings. If you do so, you will meet Father. Do you understand? [Yes] I hope that you do your best to restore Japan as a nation centering on these teachings, on the Cheon Il Guk Scriptures. You invested a lot of hard work to make this scripture box, especially, Mr. Kim Seok-byeong who was in charge of the



execution of the scripture box.

I had to meet the people directly that were building the box in the factory. I coached them on every single detail. As you all know, summer this year has been sweltering. The humidity made it even more difficult. The lacquer is natural, not made with chemicals. Applying it once would be insufficient. It was applied and then dried, applied and then dried, applied and then dried. This had to be repeated seven or eight times for this color to emerge. Those in charge have worked hard. Making this box in such a short time would have been impossible had those in charge not had sincere respect for the True Parents and had they not had this ideology....

This scripture box is also like a precious stone. Since the scripture box must contain True Father's gem-like teachings, they were made with a great deal of dedication and are every bit as good as a precious stone. You are the first people to receive these scripture boxes. Don't you feel grateful? I understand that this event must come to a close and then after taking post-event photographs, many of you have to go to the airport. Right? That means I should not hold you here for much longer. Let me just sing you a song.

I am carrying the tremendous responsibility to restore God's homeland by 2020. Will you help me? I will then sing the Battle Hymn of the Republic. Please stand up. Let us sing together. [True Mother sang the Battle Hymn of the Republic and Omayya Nunaya.]

I said yesterday that we have become one from this moment on, right? From this moment on, the True Family, all of you, and I have become one. Yes. Let us all work together to realize the hope of our Heavenly Parent and the True Parents of Heaven, Earth and Human-kind, which is the completion of Cheon Il Guk!/

## Preparing for the Second Anniversary

*Mother gave this sermon on 7.25 (August 31, 2013) to a group of members to whom she gave a gift for successfully carrying out Vision 2020 witnessing activities. The 124-couple blessing group offered a gift to True Mother on the same occasion.*

I know you have all worked hard until now. Thank you. However, we have a special mission. We are fortunate, out of all the people, to have lived with True Father and to be able to live as blessed families attending True Parents. In relation to the future, no greater blessing exists. Our Heavenly Parent has certainly given us a large blessing. Isn't that right? [Yes!]

We received an unprecedented blessing. In light of that, how should we live? We learn many different things through history. We made different decisions about how to conduct our lives based on True Father's deeds and the many teachings he gave to us.

Please think for a moment about how God started the Creation with the formation of heaven and earth and concluded it hopefully with the conception of Adam and Eve. He expressed his happiness and then rested. Adam and Eve were God's hope for the future. They were supposed to grow well and become God's body. You know that.

In the end, they were supposed to become humanity's True Parents. What happened?

Adam and Eve were meant to treat absolute faith, love and obedience as the most precious aspects of life, as should we, but they failed to act in that manner. That is why they ended up forming the fallen world. As a result, God ended up living in loneliness instead of living in his almightiness. The Bible mentions that human history is six thousand years old. How many people do you think lived in this fallen world before going to the spiritual world throughout those six thousand years? The spiritual world, where God dwells, is a painful place. In a word.... How did Father describe God? He described God as a lonely God, a resentful God. Fortunately, True Parents could liberate and completely free God by fulfilling their responsibilities. God obtained freedom through True Parents. However, there is one more point you need to consider. People who live in the satanic world end up not knowing God or understanding the providence. Are spirits white or black? Until now, the spiritual world was completely in the dark. However, the Unification Church and the spiritual intervention in Cheongpyeong have enabled the spiritual world, which was in the dark, to come into the light.

I would like you to consider this: Do you think the spiritual world, which is in the dark, would brighten at once now that Father has gone to the spiritual world? You must make an environment for Father. Do you understand?

I can say that the period until the first anniversary of Father's ascension was one through which True Father made the necessary preparation to conduct activities freely in all aspects of the entire spiritual world. Through the spiritual intervention at Cheongpyeong and Dae-mo nim's intervention, they have been able to brighten the spiritual world, which was in the dark, by liberating ancestors. Is that correct? [Yes]

True Father has gone. What should we do to help Father more freely and widely intervene on earth with a thousand-fold greater effect of God-like phenomena? You must liberate all of your ancestors. As for those who have been witnessed to.... Today, we have specifically brought to life 1,200 new spiritual children. You must educate them and help them liberate all their ancestors. Only by doing that will the dark spiritual world become brighter. Do you understand? [Applause]

Just as Dr. Yang reported, once the first anniversary of Father's ascension was completed, secular society took our side in cases that had brought us great anxiety, ones that secular society had not been able to understand. When you advance in unity with True Parents, the entire spiritual world will be with you. This is what our Heavenly Parent and True Parents were hoping for.

It is also your present responsibility and mission to create an environment. Do you understand? [Yes] We must be able to expand the environment by tens or hundreds of times by the second anniversary, next year. By doing that, those in the spiritual world can give us greater support. Let us all become dedicated and loyal children that can fulfill our responsibilities at all costs by 2020.

In all the areas I look into, you have certainly received many blessings. However, when dwelling on ways to thank and repay Heaven for the precious things we have received, sleep would not easily come to us. Think about this. It was the Bible that led Christianity throughout its two-thousand-year history. Once the Bible was translated into English, it was used to witness to the world. However, it took a long time to translate the Bible. It has been said that a perfect translation of the Bible emerged in the sixteenth century under King James. A long time passed before it happened; all the people, that came and went before this translation, ended up going to the spiritual world in the dark, not knowing anything about God's providence. When we consider this, how blessed are we in comparison. Everything has been

given to us. The Cheon Il Guk Scriptures that were published this time are eternal. If we can love, believe and practice the scriptures, we can achieve with our own hands the kingdom of heaven on earth, the ideal world of freedom, peace, unity, and joy that Heaven has hoped for and we have hoped for. In other words, each one of us can establish a tribe and nation. What greater blessing is there than this?

That is why Heaven specially raised the Korean people. Finally, this country has become the chosen nation through True Parents. Responsibility follows us as the chosen nation and we should fulfill it. Chairman Lee Cheol-seung said something quite interesting during his memorial address. He said that if servants do something great, the master also receives good treatment as a result. Who is the servant? In this environment? I do not know how it sounds to you, but the servants are those in the Cain-realm of this nation. Briefly, they must be aware of and attend True Parents. For that to occur, those that have already come to know of True Parents must introduce those in the Cain-realm of this nation to True Parents and educate them. Did Korea fulfill her responsibility during the first anniversary of Father's ascension? She did not? By the second anniversary, each of you has the responsibility to help the servants do well and receive the deserved treatment through you.

That path is one on which you must witness harder than ever. Will you all become proud Unification Church blessed family members that can show glory in front of our Heavenly Parent and the True Parents of Heaven, Earth and Humankind? Can you become such blessed family members? [We can.]

As we prepare for the second anniversary, full of hope, I would like to ask you again to please do your utmost./

## Do Not Be Like the Ten Forgotten Ones

*These are True Mother's remarks at the opening ceremony of the top gun workshop, which she initiated and organized for especially dedicated members, at Cheon Jeong Gung on 8.19 (September 23, 2013).*

I have called you all here in order to honor Father's will. I hope that all of those in this era, all of you who have lived with me in this era, become historic figures. Let us look at Joshua and Caleb. Were they the only ones that went out exploring? Twelve people had been assigned that task. What happened to the other ten? They were not remembered through history. Only Joshua and Caleb remained. I have called you all, proud members of the second-generation realm who have inherited one hundred percent of True Parents' tradition, with the heart and hope that you become central figures of this age.

All of you are conducting public lives. Is that right? For this reason, I cannot keep you here for too long. That is why the workshop has been set for twenty-one days. Some of you might have to do even forty days. The reason Cheongpyeong is an ideal site is because it is the only place that you can empty yourselves and achieve unity with Heaven. I wanted to give you the opportunity to rearm yourselves

with the Principle, listen to new lectures on True Parents' course and become spiritually brighter, by yourselves.

As Father embraced God's will, youthful passion was an aspect about which he was careful. That is why he set up the goal to perfect dominion over himself before wishing for dominion over the universe. You have probably heard from Father himself regarding how he would pray for hours, denying his body after setting up this goal. Right? This applies to you, too. I am not going to hit your bodies, but I hope that you realize that yourselves. I am asking you to train yourselves and to reach body-mind unity.

After accepting God's will at the young age of seventeen, Father's course as he pioneered the way was an indescribable one, filled with blood, sweat and tears, a course in which his life was always at risk. He could not comfortably rest for even a day or a moment and could not eat properly until he turned forty. He threw away everything and followed the one path to realize God's will even under such circumstances.

The 1960 Holy Wedding marked the start of True Parents' providential course. Can you imagine that one moment when True Father, who knew everything, had to end the entire indescribable course True Parents had followed without yet having proclaimed Foundation Day in 2013? Do you realize that he had no other choice but to trust us with everything and go to the spiritual world? If you were alone, you might invest moderate efforts. However, you have children; you have descendants. I hope you can all experience what True Parents felt.

It is faster to solve issues that arise with your children when you take charge of the problem yourself. However, it takes time if you try to find a solution through someone else. You must understand how precious this very moment, this very time, is.

I also like Joshua and Caleb. They were both descendants of noble families. They were loyal to Heaven for over eighty years. Caleb, from

his perspective, lacked nothing. Yet, he united with Joshua. Instead of bragging about himself, he elevated Joshua first. This restored the Cain–Abel relationship and formed the foundation that enabled the Messiah to come to earth amidst the Israelites.

I have been thinking a lot about our leaders these days, and I feel that a culture by which leaders can love and brag about each other hasn't been established. We must be able to love and take care of each other more than any other external groups, because we are True Parents' children. We must be completely different. However, we are weak in this respect. I pondered on the cause.

I want to create new environments through you from now on. Do not seek only to get higher positions, but try to live for each other's sakes, nurture each other and be proud of each other. If you can do that, everyone can grow. On the other hand, no development awaits an individual or a group that is self- or group-centered and thinks of itself as being well-off and the best. You must understand this. As you followed the Unification Church, some people have had to leave for particular reasons, but even those people that had to leave the church all say they love Parents. However, some people say that they left the church because of a particular member. This is a point you must correct. You are children who should resemble the parents. Yet, if you leave for self-centered reasons and live for yourselves, you will shrink and become smaller. On the other hand, if you live for the sake of others, you grow and develop. Which would you choose?

You must ensure that no one suffers pain because of you. As people who save lives, you must not kill any lives. I am talking about people now. You should embrace all siblings, members—all people; ensure that no one leaves the Unification Church because of you.

You must do everything you can to set this people, this nation, in front of Heaven and restore the world. Right? The center must stand firm. If you can accomplish that, how proud an accomplishment



would that be? However, this cannot be realized with only one person. It can be achieved only if you join hands and accomplish twice, three times, four times, ten times or one hundred times more that you have.

You should never forget how important the age we are living in is and who enabled you to live such a life. True Parents enabled you to have such a life.

In 1975, True Father chose missionaries from the United States, Germany and Japan and dispatched them across the world. The global mission history itself is reaching its fortieth year already. Global missions... The Japanese mission is almost fifty-five years old. Only a few have remained until now, but it is also true that they are making great contributions. True Father, centered on the United States, created then what we can call today an elite troop. He gave it a special name, educated the members of the group and gave them responsibilities, but they did not fulfill all their responsibilities. Have you ever heard of the term “top gun?” Will you become the top guns of the new providential era? [Applause]/

## Love and Restoration

*This was Mother's message at Cheon Jeong Gung on 8.27 by the heavenly calendar (October 1, 2013) following hoondokhae.*

October is the month of liberation and hope. Today is the first day of October. We should be able to proudly report each day of our lives in front of Heaven. I report my daily life to Heaven in the same manner. Before I begin to do something, I report it first. I say I am about to start something for this or that reason, please bestow on me the wisdom to do so. I am a mother. A mother does not take the side of only one son. Do you know that? This is common knowledge in the world. You are indeed deeply blessed. Being able to meet me alone shows how blessed you are. You must grow. Aju!

We receive 200 percent of necessary nutrients for the body and soul through hoondokhae. Am I right? Doesn't it invigorate you? We should not keep it to ourselves; we should be able to disseminate it. After doing hoondokhae, your day must be one of sharing. Your life should be able to bring new life to others. You must be able to yield fruit. Having worship services that transcend religion is good. You must clearly teach people that they must attend True Parents and

advance. All religions, ideological groups or institutions have great people, but all of them are advancing towards one goal, which is to attend True Parents. There cannot be many religions in one world of peace, a united world. We must attend only True Parents. You must push forward in this manner. You must speak out in this manner. You must teach that this is the only way to have true freedom and peaceful unification.

You have probably heard about second-generation leaders being educated down the hill just now. This education is essential for this age. All first-generation and second-generation educators must become one. We must become one and the tribe, people and nation of an individual must be united. We are living in an age of equality. No matter what position you may be holding now, your hearts should all be ready to unite.

Do you know that True Father chose the United States instead of Korea in order to achieve global restoration? That is why he worked hard in the United States for thirty-four years. This was because human civilization throughout the world was influenced by Christianity. In addition, the United States of America was founded based on the great Christian spirit of Puritans and the Pilgrim Fathers to worship God. That is why Heaven held them and set them up. Today, the United States leads the world despite its short two hundred years history.

In those days, they lacked the ship technology we possess today. Hence, you can imagine their hearts, risking their lives in order to find freedom of religion on a new continent. Even though food ran low onboard the ship, the Pilgrims kept some seeds aside thinking of the future after they landed. Upon landing, the first thing they did was build a church where they could serve God and a school through which they could educate their descendants. It was only after they finished constructing these that they built their own houses. Heav-

en regarded their effort as precious, cherishing and embracing the United States in love as he set it up as a nation. The United States was supposed to embrace the world, but was falling ill. Hence, True Father went on a speaking tour of all fifty states in the early days of our church. In his speeches, he said he had come as a doctor because America had become ill. He said that America was on fire, suffering indescribable pain at seeing its youth wasted through involvement with drugs and that he had therefore come as a firefighter. He aimed his efforts at saving the United States.

Why was True Father trying to save America? It was because he had come as the True Parents and had to embrace the world. In addition, the era prepared to welcome the Messiah had been ushered in, but all countries were unaware of it. We are not siblings meant to fight with one another. Don't we have to meet the parents, whom we have awaited for six thousand years to attend in true love? Don't you have to unite once you listen to your parents' teachings? The United States was the nation that played an intercessory role.

After 1975, True Father dispatched missionaries to the world from three nations including the United States, Europe, with the majority from Germany, and Japan. While dispatching missionaries, Father also educated leader-types that would lead the United States. It was then that Father first called the group "top gun." This group might today be called an elite unit, a group that educated key figures. Those in this group are in their sixties or seventies now. Some participants are in their eighties now. Unfortunately, the second-generation realm that is to carry on this tradition is weak. That is regrettable. What should we do about it? If I also give up, your future will end up being miserable too. We will not live for eternity anyway. The spiritual world is our hometown. Earthly life is a time when we should equip ourselves with all the conditions needed to go to our hometown. However, we seem incapable of being part of the center, even on earth

and are too self-absorbed.

You must all become devoted sons or daughters of True Parents at all costs. Do you understand? You should also unite with your brothers and sisters through true love. Don't parents actually worry more about a half-witted child? Aren't they more concerned about that one? They worry more about the less capable child than the capable one. You have all raised children. You all probably relate to this heart. Please do not justify fights in the name of True Parents in front of us. Have a greater heart. If you could set up your brothers and sisters, give them opportunities, our foundation, our assets would grow. People are also assets. The deep connection that closely binds us as a true family centered on True Parents is something none but us have.

This deep connection has formed for the first time after six thousand years. We should be able to show that proudly in our lives. How much have you proudly showed it off? If True Parents are removed from the church, the school or the institutions, they do not have any existence anymore. One most precious treasure that others—society, other organizations, the government—does not have is True Parents. You are True Parents' children. Once this era passes, those in the next era will greatly envy you. How great everything becomes will depend on how wide, deep and high an environment you create centered on God's will. Do you understand?

We must be able to follow the good points of our brothers and sisters. Don't we all have one goal—one world, a unified world under God, under our Heavenly Parent and the True Parents of Heaven, Earth and Humankind? Do you understand? As we look ahead to 2020, don't you think it is time for us to oil our efforts even more? Don't you think we should accelerate our efforts? How can we achieve what we could not do for forty years within the remaining six years? We should work on creating an environment and do so with more effort than the president or government of your country. We have

immense spiritual power. Don't you feel it? You must become people that can feel it.

That is why I am training second-generation top guns. Father did the same. After he made the determination to follow this path, Father made the goal to have complete control over himself before desiring to rule the cosmos. You are all familiar with Father's personality. Imagine how hot-blooded he would have been when he was young. This shows us how much Father had to restrain himself for the liberation of God, the salvation of humanity and the providence of restoration through indemnity.

Some leaders are also here. Do not be conceited for having high positions. You must be able to look down and look to the side. From this perspective, I am once more making the preparations needed to equip ourselves. The time for us to practice the faith by which we were loyal to Heaven and a life of living for the sake of others through true love has come. This is how you can gain moral excellence for your children and for your descendants. True Parents have been living in this manner. Why can't we follow them as children? When it comes to the whole, you must all become one in front of the will that everyone desires accomplished, no matter how high or low your positions are. Only by doing that can all discontent and complaints disappear, and our neighborhood, society and world become happy and free. Do you understand?

You may face difficulties at this very moment, but I would like to ask you to think bigger. Please think big. We have waited for True Parents for six thousand years. One year has passed since Father ascended; you must be able to live a life clearly testifying about True Parents. I can also go to the spiritual world at any time. Think of how pitiful mankind, which comprises more than seven billion people, is. They live in the same age as True Parents, yet they do not know them and live in difficulty, wandering around without hope. These people

are your brothers and sisters. Do you understand? Show pride and dignity of being True Parents' children to those closest to you first. Dignity... Instead of feeling proud about eating well and wearing good clothes, we should be proud of having the most precious and the best gems among all true gems. Though you have this most precious gem, you have not been proud of it. Don't you all like gems? Do you understand? You must witness hard. You must make sure that every person without exception in your neighborhood knows about True Parents. You must be able to show it. Leaders are important, but it is also important that each of you and your families make the determination to achieve everything within this generation. I hope that today is the day you and your families push forward and make this determination./

## The Path to Unity for the People of the World

*Mother delivered this message to Malaysian Members of Parliament on 9.5 (October 9, 2013) at Cheong Jeong Gung.*

**H**umanity's hope is also the hope of our Heavenly Parent. All throughout history, mankind strived for a world of peace that has no conflicts. Yet, this has been difficult to realize. A world of peace cannot be achieved only by one person's or one nation's efforts.

The path to unity between brothers and sisters around the world can be made only if the True Parents, the root of humanity, substantially come. True Parents are the solution to all humanity's problems. However, why did their coming take this long? In order to understand this, you need to spend some time studying the Principle of the Family Federation for World Peace.

What I can confidently say is that True Parents have substantially come after six thousand years. I believe that you will awaken if in the future you study history and the Principle.

I understand that there are twenty countries in Asia. However, they cannot all become one through just the efforts of one nation. When one country joins hands with another and becomes two, their power also becomes stronger. This power greatly increases when three, four, five or more countries come together. The more we come together,



the more thoroughly we can create the environment.

That is why I invited you here today. I would like to say to you all on this occasion is that it is necessary for you to learn the teachings of the Unification Church, the Family Federation for World Peace and Unification, which is leading the world providence with the Holy Spirit and the truth, in order to become national leaders that can lead Asia from the forefront.

A hundred years ago, a great poet from India, Rabindranath Tagore, wrote about Korea, “And the lamp is waiting to be lighted once more for the illumination in the East.”

However, he wrote this poem at a time when Koreans had no country. Light refers to the truth and this indicates that it is a country to which the true owner can come. Thank you./

## Unite and Be Victorious

*True Mother gave this message to the top gun workshop participants on 9.5 by the heavenly calendar (October 10) at Cheon Jeong Gung.*

**W**hat kind of day is it today? In the beginning, you used your sense of sight and then your sense of taste for the luncheon. What follows next? It is time for you to listen attentively. Did you all enjoy lunch? Do you feel invigorated? To conduct a life in which you must speak a lot is not easy. Am I right? Don't you all speak a lot? I am living every day as if it were a thousand years and as if a thousand years were a day. We made a promise in front of Heaven. Can you truly feel what I am experiencing when I say that a thousand years feel like a day?

Our dedication and efforts must return glory and joy to Heaven and actually establish the day that Heaven can be proud of. As people living on earth, this is the only way you should go. We are in a time when you should fulfill your responsibilities.

I worried a lot for several days. We now have only six years left until the day that we promised to offer to Heaven comes. Hence, we cannot afford to just ascribe our present efforts to trial and error. We must have something practical to show. We must have results. We

must yield fruit. Only by doing so can our descendants feel assured and can we open the way.

I emphasized this in the beginning. When it comes to advancing with the Holy Spirit and the truth, you must clearly be able to help others know about True Parents, which is what humanity and Heaven wish and hope for. This path alone can sort out this complicated present era. Members of Parliament from Malaysia paid a visit to Cheon Jeong Gung and I told them that two countries joining hands for world peace can play a bigger role than one country alone and that three countries can take a bigger role than two countries and so forth.

If the twenty countries in Asia come together under one heart and one will, Asia would be able to embrace the world. However, you need to know about the Divine Principle and the Unification teachings. You need to know about True Parents. There is no other way to resolve religious conflicts, political, territorial and racial problems occurring around the world except by attending True Parents. Attending Parents is the only way.

After World War II, Heaven set up the United States and established democratic sibling countries around the world. The United States was victorious at the end of World War II, together with the Allied Forces. However, it did not enslave Japan, a defeated nation, but helped it instead. It helped Japan develop economically. We can conclude that Japan could have this benefit because of True Parents, because the returning Lord had come.

I will speak about this truth during my upcoming speaking tour of Japan. Uniting under True Parents is the only way that humanity and nations, Korea in particular, can fulfill their responsibilities in front of God's will. Yet, we are the only ones that are aware of this providence. Politicians and Koreans generally are ignorant of this. Hence, we must let them know about it.

Are the forty top gun participants here? Have you all studied hard

until now? Did you all read Cheon Seong Gyeong? What did you feel while studying Cheon Seong Gyeong? Did I do a good thing by compiling this scripture or not? If there is anyone who does not understand it, you must be able to explain it to the person properly. If there is anyone who raises an objection, tell the person to read it only three times and no more than that. If that same person still feels nothing even after reading it three times, tell the person to read it ten times. If the person still has objections to Cheon Seong Gyeong after that, the person can voice them. You will never be able to imagine the hidden painful content I had to go through after Father's ascension. The returning Lord, True Parents... You may not be aware of it, but your descendants after hundreds or thousands of years will consider you as their ancestor that worked with True Parents. If you receive judgment, how shameful and sorrowful would that be in front of Heaven?

I am saving you. You must understand that. However, that does not mean that you are completely qualified. What kind of history can I, as an individual that breathed and lived with True Parents in this age, pass on to my descendants? Can you be compared to Jesus's twelve Apostles of the past? What would happen if we cannot fulfill our responsibilities? Two thousand years ago, the chosen people of Israel received indelible, great indemnity when they crucified Jesus. What happened as a result?

Even now, Jews and Judaism still do not know why six million Jews became victims of attempted genocide. On the other hand, we could study a lot more about history and could listen to it and understand. However, when it comes to the problem of responsibility, your physical desires push you to find the easier way. Education for top gun second-generation leaders this time aims at restraining the body and giving it a hard time in order for it to unite with the mind. Only when the body and mind become united, can unity under one goal be achieved regardless of rank or position.

As we all advance toward the goal and 2020, let us all join hands and become one bullet that shoots through the target. We must be victorious. Do you understand what I am saying? Do you understand top gun participants? You are one. You may be different in age from one another, but you are all one. That is what I am educating you about. When you conduct your missions in the future, instead of a top-down focus, you must be able to horizontally become one and then head together toward one goal.

Only by doing so can the center be erected. It will not work if we keep saying that only Korea is God's fatherland and a providential country. We must create an environment. Am I right?

The global providence is important. Saying that this much time has passed and just assuming that things will work out under the goal we have will not work.

Originally, if we had grown up within the realm God had created absent the Fall, everything would have been easier. However, our bodies and minds have been stained within the fallen realm. For the mind to do as it wishes is practically difficult.

This also applies to second-generation members. Your first-generation parents followed the providential way, suffering much in the process. You cannot fulfill your responsibilities if you only try to use some of your ability to live and eat well within a fence. You, who are living in this era, must all run toward one goal. You must not become bystanders.

Hence, it is my hope today that the Korean church, the Korean headquarters, moves with the Holy Spirit and the truth night and day.

The Korean-Japanese relationship is presently in a very delicate state. Asia and the United States are each going through some delicate phase too. However, I am embarking on a speaking tour in Japan because I promised to do so. Please pray a lot for this tour./

## Revival Rallies, True Mother's Speaking Tour 2013

*True Mother arrived in Japan on October 13 to begin a series of Rallies for the 55th Anniversary of the Mission to Japan (and in Tokyo the 54th Anniversary of the Church Founding) which were to revive the nation and encourage the members to renew efforts for the great success of vision 2020. In every city in which True Mother spoke, members, peace ambassadors and public figures flocked to hear her message. Japanese members in Tokyo had added obstacles reaching the venue where True Mother spoke in neighboring Saitama. A typhoon that caused great loss of life, especially through mudslides on the island of Izu Ohshima, greatly disrupted public transportation in the Tokyo area.*

**D**istinguished guests, peace ambassadors and loving blessed families and members,

Would you all give a big hand to our Heavenly Parent and the True Parents of Heaven, Earth, and Humankind to congratulate and thank them for enabling this rally to be convened today?

I am completely overwhelmed with emotions through this rally commemorating the fifty-fifth anniversary of mission work in Japan. That was a time when diplomatic relations between Korea and Japan had not been normalized yet. However, Father, the True Parent of Heaven, Earth, and Humankind had thought of this day. You must

not forget that present-day Japan exists because of True Parents' forgiveness, love and the grace of the Blessing.

I would like to recognize the distinguished services of our former and present presidents of FFWPU-Japan, elder members, and blessed central families whose committed efforts and dedication has enabled our second-and third-generation members of blessed families to become the hope and light of this country.

The providence, Heaven conducted, prepared and waited over a long period of time for the day True Parents could be sent. If we go back two thousand years ago as of today, Heaven raised the people of Israel through the doctrine of the chosen people. The whole world had to pass through the Roman Empire centered on the Italian peninsula. It was a powerful empire. That was a time when the Israelites had no country. Heaven had promised to send the Messiah to Israel. Heaven kept its promise. Unfortunately, people did not know God's providence and the history of indemnity and failed to see Jesus properly. Heaven had hoped that it becomes an opportunity for the people of Israel, who were then living in miserable circumstances, to overwhelm Rome overnight through the ideology of the Messiah. However, how did the Messiah come? God raised the people of Israel for four thousand years, promising them to send his son which he finally did; however, this very son is welcomed in a manger of all places.

Three sages, three people celebrated Jesus' coming while the people Heaven raised made Jesus die on the cross. How should we regard this? After waiting for four thousand years, can you imagine what God's heart was like? It would be greater than the heart of parents who have lost their child during their earthly life. God is omniscient and omnipotent. His beginning and end are the same. He started the providential history and must see its results. Hence, Christianity was formed through the environment of the Roman Empire. Christianity was actively spread across the European continent. This is how it

crossed over to the island country of England. There was a saying in those days that the sun never sets on the British Empire. This is how profound and mysterious God's providence is. However, mankind did not know that they had responsibilities and that indemnity followed them. Heaven then conducted the providence to enter the era in which the Roman Empire could embrace the whole world as one; however, when he lost the era which he had worked so hard to set up, he once more started the providence centered on the maritime realm of the British Empire to embrace the world as one. Unfortunately, what they did made it very difficult for the people involved to raise their heads in front of Heaven. What had happened to Christianity? It became tied up with the privileged class and its system and the people living in this era were blocked from living a true life of faith; however, when the Bible became translated into English, people could finally learn about God's teachings in-depth. A new group, known as Puritans that desired to freely attend God, started rising. With this aspiration, they headed towards the new continent in search of religious freedom. When the Puritans moved to and started settling in the new continent of America around the 1920s, they first built a church where they could attend God. Next, they established a school for their descendants. They then built houses for themselves. This is how much they revered Heaven. Heaven blessed them. Within the short period of 200 years, the United States became a democratic country that can lead the world; it has become a powerful nation. This is how difficult each step God took in his providence to find humanity in a profound and mysterious manner was. That was around the end of World War II. The victorious countries centered on the United States, which was part of the Allied Forces, helped Japan, the defeated country. Why did it help Japan? That was because the Returning Lord, the True Parents had appeared. All countries became one family. Heaven showed it to us by setting up the United States. Unfortunately, people were



unaware of the providence or the providence of restoration through indemnity until the very end and could not advance well. The United States wasn't an exception. The United States, which was supposed to attend Heaven, was flowing in a direction of gradual collapse instead. It was then when Rev. Moon embarked for the United States. That was in 1972. As soon as he arrived in the United States, he set off on a speaking tour of the fifty states and declared, "I have come as a doctor because the United States is suffering in illness. I have come as a firefighter to put out the fire that has broken out in American homes." He awakened the United States as he toured and lectured in the fifty states. Through the Puritan spirit, Heaven hoped that the United States would serve God first, embrace the world, and fulfill its responsibilities in front of the Returning Lord. However, they were not aware of this. Despite this, the Providence continues to develop. The development of civilization, which started centered on the Italian peninsula, has finally yielded fruit in Korea, the birthplace of True Parents.

However, Japan could be forgiven and blessed through True Parents. Do you understand?

The mother's country, Eve's country... What kind of love is a mother's love? Let us say a child is sick or in pain; can I just say I am the mother and delight in it? Those who are in charge of Japan, those who will lead Japan in the future think that they should depend on one's country; however, that would be going against the providence. A mother should embrace all her children around the world. She should embrace and educate the children, introducing True Father and guiding them into the bosom of Parents. Such a responsibility is a blessing bestowed to Japan by Heaven. As I mentioned before, there is always responsibility in front of blessings. However, if one fails to fulfill one's responsibilities, indemnity would follow. When a chosen people, leaders, and countries failed to fulfill their responsibilities in history, we have observed the kind of indemnity they had to pay. Even if I do not

talk about every single example here on stage, I am sure that you all know about it.

A place showered with big blessings is not for an individual but one in which the world can become one. In order to do so, we must fulfill all of our responsibilities. The time has come for Japan and Korea to also become one geographically. These are current members of parliament from Malaysia who recently paid a visit to Cheon Jeong Gung. I met thirty members of parliament and told them that the wealth and prosperity enjoyed in Malaysia alone as a country would not last for eternity if the twenty countries in Asia do not all unite. Unity is the only way to survive and to find a method by which aggravating problems such as environmental pollution on earth can be resolved. Japan also faces a lot of problems, right? Once we become one and serve our True Parents whom we must attend, then all problems can be resolved one after the other.

Blessed families and all citizens of Japan, would you become one with True Parents and take the lead in saving Asia and the world?

You must convey True Parents' teachings in order to achieve it. You must resurrect lives. You must help people get away from the fallen realm. I explained that Foundation Day in 2013 marked the conclusion and completion of the providence of restoration through indemnity and that we have entered the Cheon Il Guk era through which a new history and a new age are being opened centered on our Heavenly Parents. That is right. Heaven will certainly be able to achieve it and succeed.

Please accelerate your efforts and become pioneers and ancestors who reveal Heavenly Parent's glory to all seven billion people not only until 2020 but also until your very last breath. With this, I conclude my message. Thank you./

## Responsibilities Remain

*True Mother had recently returned from her tour of Japan honoring the fifty-five years of mission work in the mother nation, when she gave the following message at the global joint worship service on 9.23 (October 27) at the Cheongshim Peace World Center.*

I feel happy seeing nature filled with the beautiful colors of the harvest season as we conclude this year. It is also a cool season that makes us adjust the clothes we wear in the morning and evening.

Beloved blessed families around the world, peace ambassadors and distinguished guests, I offer gratitude to Heaven for blessing our future hope—the second-, third- and fourth-generation blessed children. I sincerely hope that all blessed families around the world remain in good health. I am happy to see you all.

God's providence continues to advance. Today, I would like to reflect on Korea's mission as the father country which is as important as Japan's, the mother country.

In the beginning, God was filled with hope as he created the entire universe and finally Adam and Eve. After the Creation, God gave man responsibility, which was to wait until God told them the time was ripe. However, what happened? In the end, God had to kick out Adam and Eve from the Garden of Eden. Ever since, humankind has

been connected to Satan, the false parent, through lineage and the false children born from the false parents formed the fallen world. Humanity's hope and efforts within the fallen world was solely aimed at returning to our Heavenly Parent. However, there was not a single person who knew of the providence.

Heaven cannot just wait for people that live in ignorance. So, God raised the nation of Israel, the chosen people and infused into them the messianic thought. He raised them for four thousand years and with that, Heaven could make a promise to the people of Israel. However, you will naturally come to understand through the Divine Principle how ignorant were people such as Mary and those in Zachariah's family and Joseph's family that did not fulfill their responsibilities. Jesus was supposed to become the True Parent. He had to fulfill his responsibility of changing the satanic world into one on God's side. The Israelites, Zachariah's family, Joseph's family and Mary were responsible to prepare the right environment for Jesus. How can the Messiah, sent by God, be born in a manger? How could Jesus have lived a short life amidst the people of Israel, who had been prepared by God for four thousand years to receive him? History shows us how great an indemnity had to be paid for this immense mistake.

The formation of the Christian foundation started with Jesus' resurrection and the spiritual guidance of the Holy Spirit. This foundation moved across the European continent and onto an island country. In those days, the status of Great Britain increased by the day as it expanded its empire on to the world through its maritime forces. The saying "The sun never sets on the British Empire" depicts accurately Great Britain in those days. However, fallen men find it quite difficult to perceive Satan. When Great Britain was becoming corrupt under the very system and laws its people had made, King James of England translated and distributed the Bible in English around the seventeenth century. It was around this time that Protestants started heading

toward America in search of religious freedom.

America was in the eldest son position, born from Great Britain, which was supposed to fulfill its responsibility as a mother nation. Heaven blessed the United States. However, the United States did not live up to Heaven's blessings. Even though God raised the United States to become a world power within two hundred years, families in the United States were becoming immoral and different aspects of the nation including its thoughts and politics were following a decadent culture. It was then that True Father called the United States to go back to its initial heart saying, "I have come as a firefighter because American families are breaking apart, I have come as a doctor because America is ill." Ever since, for thirty-four years, True Parents have invested blood, sweat and tears in the United States for the world providence. Heaven's providence cannot rest. The nations chosen from the satanic world to fulfill the mother nation's mission include the first Israel, which did not fulfill its responsibility as the first nation and England, which did not fulfill its role as the second mother nation centered on the Christian foundation. Where is the third Israel? Korea has been greatly blessed. It has been greatly blessed by the True Parents.

Today, I would like to express my sincere hope that politicians and those running this country become leaders that can understand Heaven's providence through history and fulfill their responsibilities accordingly.

In conclusion, all citizens and politicians in this country can fulfill their responsibility only by attending the True Parents. That is why I blessed Japanese members, that they may become rich. Korea is not an exception. Please become rich, too. The way for you to become rich not only on earth but also in the eternal world is by saving many lives through the True Parents. I am confident about this. Thus, I assigned Rev. Ryu from the second-generation realm as the new presi-

dent of FFWPU-Korea. Did I do well?

Compared to our lives before, the time remaining ahead of us is short. This is also the case with most of you here today. What should we do? No matter how long we live, we will not live for more than a hundred years. Please bear in mind that only when we honor True Parents' will and practice it in our lives can we stand in a blessed position, in a position filled with love and in the central figure position as leaders within the eternal world.

However, that does not mean that because you are a first-generation member that you must divide all your responsibilities among second-and third-generation members. You must also fulfill your responsibilities. That is why we are hopeful and happy people. Your actions and the practice of your faith will decide the number of people that find salvation through you. When the people that gain life through you grow in number, True Parents, who embrace Asia and the world, will achieve everything. No worldly laws will work in this peaceful world, a world overflowing with peace, freedom, unification and happiness. It will be a world without need of lawyers, attorneys or judges. Then what should we do?

You should introduce True Parents to the seven billion people on earth and educate them so that they can all partake in this joyful world. This is the only way we can become proud blessed families and leaders of the Unification community in this era. Will you all do that? Do you also have the heart to move up the day of victory to before 2020? It is my sincere hope that you put what you are saying into practice. I will conclude my message here. Thank you./

## Prepare for the Future

*This was True Mother's message during hoondokhae on 9.28 (November 1, 2013) at the Cheon Jeong Peace Palace.*

Can we back down now because of the hills ahead of us and the difficulties and physical pain we experience at this very moment and within our environment? Yes? We must go up. We must go over it. We are now living in a time when we must not just speak but act. We could not fulfill our responsibilities. I feel acting now to be a bit overdue actually. We should have heralded True Parents when True Father was still alive. What did Christianity do for the past two thousand years? Yes? What they believed in was empty. What is God's providence? Why did God conduct this providence? Because of the Fall. How can almighty God leave a mistake alone? Particularly, a mistake that was caused by humans, the beings he had created and not by him.

As blessed members, I am sure you all know the Divine Principle since you have studied it. God's hope and our hope are one. Since we all live with this one purpose, why can't we boldly fight against Satan, defeat him and liberate God? Why did the history of humanity take six thousand years, according to the Bible?

We are living with True Parents and attending them. "True Parents"

is a term that Heaven and humanity has hoped for over the past six thousand years. This was a term they longed for. Humanity has been wondering, When will the True Parents come and give us rebirth?

In this way, humanity has certainly but unconsciously been following this direction with the hope of cutting off blood ties with the satanic world and being newly born through the True Parents. Don't the four great religions point to this?

Humanity has lived asking: How can I live in goodness? and How can I receive Heaven's blessings?

You who are sitting here today, however, have the answers to these questions. From whom did we receive these answers? From the True Parents. Don't you all have the names "blessed children" and "blessed families"? Yes? This blessing, however, is not only yours to have. You should take responsibility over your family, your neighbors, your society, the nations in the fallen world and the world. How long will you go around in circles, complaining that even though you dedicated your entire lives for God's will and are elders in the church, the headquarters has not helped you? I applaud your great audacity, but I am the True Parents.

Parents want to take responsibility for their children. Even secular parents do everything they can for their children. I told a chimpanzee story during my speaking tour in Japan. This story has become quite famous in Japan. There were father and son chimpanzees and mother and son chimpanzees. These two groups were separated and put in an oven. Slowly, the oven was heated. They all squirmed in the heat, trying to overcome it. On the side of the father and son chimpanzee, for the father, his surviving in that oven was the most important thing. He was present-oriented. The father lay on top of his baby chimpanzee, trying to survive from the heat. On the other hand, the mother chimpanzee thought she had to do something, otherwise she and her son would both die. She placed her baby on top of her stomach, sav-



ing his life while losing hers.

This is not a light story to laugh at. The strong true love of a mother's affection must radiate from both the men and women living in this age....

Then what should be done to make this happen? We must throw away all self-centered excuses. We have a clear goal and must be able to advance a step closer to the goal even in our sleep. Whether or not you stand in a position of eternal blessing in the eternal world will depend on how widely and greatly you transform your surroundings. Will you neglect your responsibilities because of present difficulties? Our life on earth is short. I am over seventy years old now. How long do you think I will live? You all probably refrain yourselves from treating older people rudely. That is because we know of the eternal world, the spiritual world. You must be able to fulfill your responsibilities and resolve everything on earth. No one will do it for you.

You are accountable for your own life and responsibilities. There will no longer be salvation again. True Parents have perfected, concluded and completed the providence of restoration through indemnity. He gave us the blessing to partake in that providence; you saw the video before this, which said the doors are completely open and that everything has been forgiven. The responsibility now falls on your shoulders. Can you blame Heaven when you have not fulfilled your responsibilities? If you do, you are worse than a chimpanzee; this chimpanzee mother thought of the future first. She considered her child more precious than herself. Do you understand? I understand that the central members have gathered here today. Your voices are too soft. Do you understand?

One year quickly passed and we only have a few months left until Foundation Day. How would you report this to Heaven? Hmm? Those who seriously consider this probably will not be able to sleep.

You are standing in blessed positions at this very moment. It would

have been great if we only had the blessings, but blessings are always accompanied by responsibility. If you can shorten it by a year or two, how would Heaven regard you? Hmm? Would Heaven look and treat you affectionately? Would Heaven say thank you? True Father went through hardship on the front line for his entire life before going to the spirit world. Not once did True Father take care of his own body. Why do you think he did that? True Father did that because of his foolish children. How great would it have been if he had brilliant children? How great would it have been if there were many blessed families that are quick to understand? How aghast would Heaven feel by blessed couples who go in circles, forgetting one teaching after the other every single time it is given to them? You have now lived more than half of your life. Even the second-generation president of FFWPU is over fifty years old, right?

However, what are we to do if you are still immature? You must become mature. You should no longer think centered on yourselves. Live for the sake of others and try to accomplish at least one thing that is a plus. With this in heart, please reach out for even one life, witness and teach them about True Parents for the sake of Cheon Il Guk. They are children who do not even recognize their Parents who have been so close.... During the recent speaking tour in Japan, I told Japanese members to become rich. Everyone likes to hear the word "rich." Right? Please become rich too. This means that you should witness.

Now, let us assume you go to the spiritual world. Imagine the great number of Christian spirits that went to the spirit world for the past two thousand years. What about the numerous spirits that went to the spirit world throughout the six thousand years' providence mentioned in the Bible? In the spiritual world, your life would be miserable and not easy because you will be accused by all those spirits. Yes? That is why you must liberate your ancestors and guide those to whom you

witness to do the same thing. When you go to the spiritual world, you cannot help carrying the pain you might receive, the indemnity you might receive. Do you truly feel it? Do you truly realize why you must partake in ancestor liberation and blessing? That is for you. Your existence is not just for you. You have sons and daughters. You should think of your future descendants.

I want to help you by building the museum on True Parents' life courses. You cannot imagine how much True Parents loved God and humanity.

The museum will show all the records, including even the incidents you did not partake in within the providence that True Parents personally conducted, investing everything in them. This will become a historical museum. Once this museum is completed, what would Christians think when they see it? How much regret will those who visit this museum feel? They would say, Why didn't I know about him even though I lived in the same era?... I can't believe I did not recognize my own parents.

How much would they regret that? Hmm? They are the parents of humanity, the True Parents. Can there be any child that does not know his or her parents?

After a few hundred years, your descendants would visit the museum and gladly say, My grandpa, my great, great grandpa was part of this. Some will say, Oh, but what about my grandfather? He is not included.

Those who want to become such people.... you decide by yourselves. Your responses are weak. What did I just say now? The museum on True Parents' life courses must be completed at all cost within your lifetime. I want to say this is the era of women, but the women are weak. The men are still strong... Will you fulfill your responsibilities? Will you accomplish your responsibilities? Your voices are too weak. This is not about numbers. The voice of a mother is strong at

home. Why are they so weak here? Is it okay to do worse than a chimpanzee? Please work hard./

## True Parents Give Hope to the World

*On 10.13 (November 15, 2013) True Mother gave this message at hoondokhae.*

The appearance of blessed families means that the parents, the True Parents, whom Heaven and humanity have hoped for, now exist. Only True Parents can defeat the satanic world. That is why we always memorize the phrase that we must have absolute obedience toward True Parents. Next, you must love your brothers and neighbors with absolute faith and absolute love. Loving them is letting them know about True Parents.

Even if you are inadequate in terms of education and experience, having many spiritual children will allow you to make up for those inadequacies. If a person without much good fortune witnesses hard, he or she will be able to meet a person with good fortune. Then you will be able to share the good fortune. Do you understand what I am saying? [Yes] You could become blessed members of the Unification Church because you received the good fortune of the True Parents.

You must understand this. The roots of the Unification Church Family Federation for World Peace and Unification are the church, the word. The center is the True Parents. Many branches have been

trimmed for the restoration of the nation and the world. Those branches are our organizations and businesses. The organizations and businesses must become one with the church headquarters. Do you understand what I am saying? Yes? This also applies to the Tongil Foundation. Father established all organizations and businesses to support the church. Their purpose is to witness. This is a way in which Heaven expresses his deep love and desire that we search for his lost children. You must not become people who go against this. A leader's words and actions must be the same. The position of a leader is one in which you raise and bring out the best capabilities and talents of those working with you. Do you understand what I am saying? True Parents do that.

I have done a great deal of work since Father's ascension. However, what is happening to the work that I did? I entrusted you with that work. You must learn from your inadequacies, make greater effort and offer conditions.

We are living today in an indescribable, tremendous era within the history of humanity. We are living in a blessed era. We used to be sinners that would not even dare to go in front of God. Thanks to True Parents, we can now go forward to God. Hence, shouldn't we be faithful when entrusted with some work by the True Parents?

Even if you may not know how, learn how. Ensure that no one fails to accomplish this noble will. The only path ahead of us is success. This is the difference between us and the fallen world. Do you understand? [Yes]

Therefore, you should reflect upon your behavior and attitude and make greater effort. Our organization is within the Mission Foundation. The Mission Foundation manages all public properties and assets around the world. The Mission Foundation is meant to support God's will in bringing the world together and in achieving a world of peace and unification. If our conditions had backed up the Mission

Foundation...

The FFWPU International Headquarters must work with regional presidents in garnering all materials on missions around the world and in leading, helping and educating the different missions in reaching standardization. In other words, it is not a position in which an individual can do as he or she sees fit. I am at the center.

This applies to the headquarters and all the organizations. I have told you this before. I have opened all doors for you. I do not block your means of communication. I have opened them.

As mature children who are in their fifties and sixties, shouldn't you be different from teenagers? Whether you were entrusted with a certain responsibility or not until now, you do have some experiences. Right? You do have the experience of trying to witness to even one person.

You have all raised children as blessed parents. If you tell your children, we are your father and mother and therefore, you must have absolute obedience toward us, does it work? Hence, if you are trusted and given a responsibility, you must do your best with a grateful heart. We cannot allow any failure in this era, in this new historical era, under any circumstances. That is because the background supporting us is just too immense, even if you may be inadequate as an individual.

I have spoken about creating a good environment. A good environment for our future second- and third-generation is gradually expanding. As people who understand God's will, how should you conduct your lives in a manner that takes into consideration that the life we see is not everything and that there are two three-dimensional worlds?

We have listened to many precious teachings, yet your actions seem to indicate that you let in those teachings through one ear and let them out through the other. Life on earth for us is a place where

we must fulfill precious responsibilities because there are still seven billion people that do not know True Parents. People of the world live today without meaning and believe that physical life just passes by. It is my hope that you truly come to realize the many blessings that will be bestowed on you, your family and your neighbors in the eternal world.

We do not find the right timing at all times. You sometimes say that you have some destiny or your fortune is bad or good. By saying that, it shows that you understand that life has its ups and downs.

You are now living in an age when you can receive the most fortune in life. You yourselves are responsible if you fail to receive this good fortune by not making the necessary effort and by not carrying out your responsibilities. How? Don't you realize it? Yes? Organizations and businesses in this age must know how to make progress.

The church in Japan just celebrated the fifty-fifth anniversary of mission work in Japan. In light of that, how long has mission work been conducted in Korea? Do you know? You should be able to answer this. Will you always remain in an immature state?

Fallen nature causes a person to hope to be comfortable. Once one becomes comfortable, one wishes to be even more comfortable. If this cycle continues, you end up going bust. Have all blessed families around the world united as one family centered on True Parents? I heard that around 1,500 members, including peace ambassadors, live in the area hit hardest by the typhoon in the Philippines. Did you think of ways to help your brothers and sisters? With a heart that considers everyone as family living together, let us share our love. I have donated a million dollars representing Korea and Japan. If the foundation that has developed in Korea so far had been successful, what do you think would have happened if we could have donated enough to save the Philippines as a nation? Have you thought in this way? With everything I do, I want to make sure everything planned comes to a



good conclusion.

I felt there might be no one that would love God's will or love you more than I do, which is why we must succeed in the Vision 2020 plan at all cost.

How many months are left until Foundation Day? Time seems to pass too fast in relation to our responsibilities. Furthermore, I no longer have the strength to always push you out, encourage you and comfort you.

You have all heard that Rev. Kim Young-hwi and his wife are on a lecture tour in the United States. Right? According to the reports I receive every day, the tour is successful and many members in the United States are making new determination.

When will this nation, as God's homeland, as the world mission headquarters, the fatherland of True Parents and our hometown, fulfill its responsibilities in front of the world? If you fail to fulfill your responsibilities, what will happen since history continues to advance?

You should be able to say thank you to Heaven for every single day. You should be able to do everything you can to fulfill your responsibilities and bring this country, your neighbors and people of talent into Heaven's embrace.

How can you become leaders who can truly experience this in daily life? It would be of no use to talk more. Isn't that correct? Will you do this? It is my hope that you all work with the desperate heart to save even one life. You must become people that make the sincere effort to achieve that even if it requires staying up all night. I educated the top guns for this reason. Top guns—you must become historic figures. I would be sincerely grateful if you could grow into figures that will not only be remembered in the Unification Church for eternity but figures that we can boast of in front of the world.

Next year, I plan to educate younger people; I plan to conduct some special education. I hope that you can raise many people that can

become good subordinates. I have proclaimed the second-generation era and this new era has opened through the appointment of the second-generation president. Please always bear in mind that this era is an opportunity for both first- and second-generation members to stand and go to a precious position that will not be forgotten for eternity. That is why the only path we can take now is one on which we do our best and there is only success awaiting us./

## Spiritual Heritage and Salvific Mission

*True Mother delivered this message at the Korean Pastors General Assembly at Yong Pyong Resort on 10.19 (November 21, 2013)*

**D**id you all enjoy your time here? Did you all say, I love you, to Heaven with a heart of gratitude? While enjoying nature, did you pledge in front of it saying, I will become a blessed member, pastor, and leader that you want me to become?

How did nature respond? Did nature say you are doing your best? Did it say that you can never trick nature? When a farmer plants seeds, the farmer must pour so much dedication and love into the work. How does nature repay the farmer? Nature replies to that love with a big, beautiful harvest. Nature does not lie.

As for my message to you today, I would like to first ask whether you know you are historic figures. Thanks to whom could you become such figures? You could become historic figures through True Parents. They are the hope of humanity. Are you aware that you carry responsibility? You don't? This is quite early in the day. I talked about UPA with the president of FFWPU-Korea. What I would like to ask of you all is for first- and second-generation to unite at this time of a

new start. Have you made individual preparations for the future? Are you doing that?

I asked Rev. Ryu, the president of FFWPU-Korea, about your average age and he told me you were in your mid-sixties on average. What do you think of this? You probably think, We are definitely not in our full youth and have become a bit older.

There is no guarantee that your body will be healthy for a hundred years. Right? Passing sixty or seventy means that you have already received the date when you will go to the eternal world. As pastors and leaders, how much of a good environment were you able to create from your surroundings? This is quite important. You cannot obtain the results or fruits just by talking.

Don't you all wonder what Mother is like? Do you already know a lot? There might be first-generation members who may think, I know True Father quite well but I do not really know True Mother.

Those who had the opportunity to visit the wonjeon may know that Grandmother Cho Won-mo is also buried there. Did you know that? She is the grandmother within the mother providence. Heaven's providence made preparations for a long time to send the Returning Messiah to the Korean Peninsula. Even though the history of Christianity in Korea is short, she was unlike other Christians within this short history who were waiting for the Messiah to return on the clouds. Her family prepared and waited for the Returning Messiah to come in the flesh.

According to Father, the mother of the universe must come from a family with only one daughter for three-generations. Grandmother Cho is my maternal grandmother and was the only daughter. Dae-mo nim was also the only daughter. So was I. What is quite profound and intriguing was that when Father first saw me, he asked, "What is your name?" After I gave him my name, he suddenly closed his eyes and said, "I offer my gratitude to Heaven for making so-and-so to be born

in Korea.” When I was blessed in 1960, Grandmother Cho ascended. However, she passed away knowing whom I was getting married to.

This happened in the early 1960s. First-generation members will probably know this. There was a Buddhist saint called Yoon cheong jeong shim, who was well known even in political and financial circles. This person came to me one day and talked about Grandmother Cho. I told him she was my grandmother. The Buddhist monk then accurately drew Grandmother Cho. Grandmother Cho, who knew True Father’s mission, had appeared in front of this monk and told him to make fitting preparations. The monk did make those preparations in reality. He was quite famous in those days. True Father and I tried to bless him and told him we wanted to. However, he replied that he had set up a standard of conditions to offer and still had some left to do. He wanted to complete them before receiving the blessing. However, he ended up going to the spiritual world one day. I thought that was the end, but Grandmother Cho then instructed a lady in the Lee clan in the same field as the Buddhist monk to make the same preparations. This lady made the preparations after consulting with the Korean headquarters. That was when Father was in Danbury.

We all know how important an object for the condition is through the Divine Principle. True Father had to be crowned as the king of kings through the Christian foundation, upon which he came as the Messiah. However, this Christian foundation in the United States sent True Father to hell. They incarcerated him in prison. Since Father had to be crowned as the king of kings, Grandmother Cho instructed this lady to make the necessary preparations. The ceremony was then conducted with Father when he briefly came out of prison. You have never heard about this. I am the only person who knows it. This is how the providence has developed through generations in a family.

Did you conduct the Coronation of God’s Kingship Ceremony or the Entrance to Cheon Jeong Gung? Did you help True Father?

Who helped him? I fulfilled my responsibility as True Mother. This also applies to you. You stand today in a new historical age and at the center of the Cheon Il Guk era. If we are to speak in terms used in the secular world, you are noble families. What is a noble family? It means you are part of the realm of the imperial family. You have entered the realm of the imperial family. However, did you prepare for your future descendants? As pastors and leaders in charge of organizations and businesses, did you make the necessary preparations to continue the family line? If you do not make those preparations, the lineage of your prestigious families will end at the first-generation. Do you want to be in such a state? Please answer with louder voices. Then, what do you have to do? You must ensure that the family line is carried on in your families and that they become loyal noble families. What happens when someone says, “so-and-so’s father and mother were completely dedicated as first-generation members, but the family line has been cut off.” This is serious.

Haven’t I established UPA in order to help you? I have made a better environment for you in all details; hence, you must fulfill your responsibilities. What do you think of that? In order to fulfill my mission as True Mother, I have led the providence and ensured that it is carried on by future generations in this way, so that you can reach Heaven through the Unification community and all of True Parents’ work. You will shed tears of gratitude for Heaven’s great blessings and love. Heaven has prepared such a good environment for you, but you are now the problem.

I actually did not want to come to Yong Pyong. When True Father was still alive, you received a lot of pumpkin taffy whenever you came for hoondokhae. Right? Do you remember the pumpkin taffy? I have brought some here today. I decided to bring this taffy with me because I had a dream of Father. In that dream, I was too busy and was moving around. Father went out. I looked for Father. I somehow

turned on a screen with a remote control and could find where Father had gone. I realized that the spiritual world also had a modern system installed. When I found Father, he was sitting. He seemed to be waiting for members. There were a few young members on the side. When they asked questions, Father explained the answers to them. However, when I saw Father close up, I realized he looked exhausted.

I said to Father, "Father, please come." Then Father compliantly came. When I saw him coming, I noticed how his lips were black and not even blue because of extreme exhaustion. Then I told Father, "Father, it is lunchtime. Please have lunch. I will distribute some pumpkin taffy among those members."

Father gave me something he took out of his pocket. It was two million won. He told me to give it to the members that were there. I received it and made Father rest. I then distributed the pumpkin taffy. I noticed a room in one corner and people in it, wearing suits. Those people seemed to be pastors. Father was waiting for them outside and they were talking among themselves. What did I do? I told them to get their acts together. I feel that this may be an honest image of you.

Did you empty your minds during the two days? Do you pledge to invest 100 percent, 120 percent and fulfill your responsibility for God's will? The image that the spiritual world showed of you is too weak. It is inadequate. This is what I saw. You say that you love True Parents, but I feel that you have loved True Parents less than you love yourselves, your children and those related to you. Now, don't you always talk about absolute obedience at all cost as you lead your life of faith? However, do your bodies listen to that completely? I heard that this assembly ends tomorrow. Please deeply reflect on this problem once again and make fresh starts as new people. I have come all this way with the hope that you can establish noble families that remain for eternity in the era of Cheon Il Guk.

You are truly blessed people. The more you offer conditions for

Heaven, Heaven will repay you back in multiples. It is my hope that you fully experience all of these in your lives. Do you understand? I feel a bit overwhelmed as I reminisce about the past. I will stop speaking here. Since I have come here, I would love to hear three songs from you./



## Father's Life in the Spiritual World and Our Lives of Faith

*This was True Mother's message during a dinner held for members of the Compilation Committee of Champumo Gyeong on 10.28 (November 30, 2013).*

First of all, I would like to express my gratitude to all of you for your hard work and dedication. The very first determination I made after True Father's ascension was to dedicate this scripture. A few days ago, I spoke at the Korean pastors' assembly about a dream I had.

I was busy with a lot of work and could not accompany True Father. Then, I thought I had to find Father. No one, however, knew where Father was. It then came to my mind that the spiritual world had a modern system installed and asked that a remote control be brought in. Once I turned a screen on, Father's location came up directly. When I found Father, he was sitting outside in a sunny place. Father was sitting there and members were sitting by his side. The atmosphere between Father and the members was one in which they were asking questions and Father was giving answers. However, Father seemed to be waiting for more members to come. When I looked closely at Father, I realized he looked quite exhausted.

So I told Father, "Please come here." In reality, however, when Father did hoondokhae for a long time and was quite exhausted, I

tried hard, using different methods to conclude hoondokhae early, but it usually didn't work out. In the dream, however, Father came shortly afterward. I noticed how his lips were black and not even blue. That is how exhausted he was. My heart pained a lot seeing Father waiting for one more life under such difficult circumstance. There are probably those among you who have had a lot of experiences with Father conducting long hoondokhae sessions and then receiving taffies and candies whenever one of our grandchildren will come into the room. Within the dream, I also prepared pumpkin taffies as I went to look for Father. I told Father, "I will go to the members there, distribute these pumpkin taffies among them and explain to them the situation. Hence, please have lunch and rest a bit." Father compliantly listened to what I said. He took an envelope out of his pocket that had two million won in it and gave it to me, telling me to distribute it among the members who were there.

So I attended Father on that side and when I went to the other side, I noticed another house next to it and saw a room. Within that room, I saw men in suits talking about themselves. That scene seemed to be depicting your life of faith today; you say you are conducting a life of faith and are attending True Parents; yet, you have fallen short of the foundation expected by True Parents and have been humanistic and self-centered, thinking and worrying about yourselves. Father's last words... Their attitudes weren't centered on single-minded practice through absolute faith, absolute love and absolute obedience.

I remember their attitude. Weren't you chosen as blessed families from among fallen humanity by True Parents? Are you all blessed members?

Even though you are still very inadequate compared to the foundation True Father hopes for, you have been blessed indeed through partaking in this work of arranging Father's teachings. Are you aware of the indescribable glory and blessings you have received through it?

Please ensure that this work is well done so that Father no longer has to worry and be concerned. This scripture, through which our descendants will always be educated in accordance with the standard desired by True Parents, will be the only textbook, the very first and last eternal textbook. With such determination, I ask you to do your very best. Will you do that? Thank you. Please do your best to ensure that there is no cause for accusations and that True Parents' status is elevated by it. Become one with a heart that you will accomplish this very first, supreme and historic task of compiling Father's teachings. I hope you can do this task well with a heart of gratitude from that standpoint./

## Unity Will Come

*Hoondokhae with True Mother at Cheon Jeong Gung on  
10.29 (December 1, 2013)*

**A**re you resolved to become devoted sons, devoted daughters and central figures that will find and return God's hometown? Our mission is so immense, but we do not have much time to handle all these responsibilities. What should we do about it? I am sure that many of those among you have already heard of the dream I had of Father that I spoke of during the last pastors' assembly. Father, who is supposed to be calmly resting in heaven, is not taking care of himself. He is going through great difficulty trying to find even one lost child. Even now, this image remains vivid in my mind. He looked so miserable. If he were on earth, he would have been quite active, moving back and forth between the east and west. We, who are on earth, must therefore fulfill our responsibilities. Why does the Bible mention that the key to the kingdom of heaven was given to Peter? It is because responsibilities must be completed on earth.

We have tremendous responsibilities; yet, even though we have received the blessing and know what path to follow, we have been incapable of pushing through the self-centeredness, family problems

and the surroundings that have worn us out in our lives within the fallen realm. I wonder if you have heard of Maitreya Cho Han-jun before. He is an ancestor of my maternal grandmother that displayed loyalty to the country. He invested his whole fortune to do something no one else could do, saving the dignity of the country as a result. He built a stone bridge, which was quite famous in those days. Thanks to his contribution, he saved the face of the Joseon Dynasty Lee clan. Heaven blessed him for this reason. In other words, Heaven recognized his service.

As a result, Heaven planned to send the son of Heaven through his family. After investing his entire fortune and completing the stone bridge, he found himself left with only three brass coins. He could neither use nor throw away the money. He noticed that his straw shoes had worn out while his mind was solely focused on the bridge-work, so he bought straw shoes with the money. These three brass coins became a source of accusation in front of Heaven. Hence, Heaven ended up telling him that instead of a heavenly son, I will send you a heavenly daughter. Heaven will remember your contribution.

He woke up after having this dream and found a statue of Maitreya on a river bank that seemed to have appeared out of nowhere—a stone image of Buddha. This is the truth. It was probably recorded in the Cho clan records. The three brass coins became a problem. This applies to our life of faith too.

Among those of us that have kept this faith, no one can confidently say he or she has invested everything, 100 percent or 120 percent in front of Heaven. We are doing less than even grandfather Cho Han-jun. Do you understand? We need to change our thoughts. The remaining life ahead of us is shorter than the life we have lived. How can you reach complete unity with True Parents of the heart, body and thought? You should always remember this and live a life of practice. Only by doing so will you and your future descendants receive

blessings. Let us say you achieved 70 percent of your responsibilities and the remaining 30 percent must be indemnified. No parents, however, would want to leave such indemnity to their future descendants or beloved children. Do you understand what this means?

The world will gradually become one. Amidst this, Northeast Asia is going through difficulties. We are the only people that can educate others about this. The ambassadors of peace whom Father established.... Father talked about the peace police and peace army. Right? The peace army and peace police are to bring order within this disorganized and messy world and take charge of education. I am not saying here that they should fight with arms but with the word. I will speak about this on the fifteenth. Please offer many prayer conditions. All blessed families and all providential organizations established by Father should unite and ensure that the word given to us by Heaven and True Parents does not drop on the ground but yields fruit. This path alone is your responsibility as people living in this age./

## Let's Put Things in Order

*True Mother spoke to wives of the graduates of Korea's Top Gun workshop on 10.30 (December 2, 2013). This was her message.*

**A**fter the Israelites settled in Canaan, what direction did they take? They had to compromise with the world and could not live up to their pride and responsibility as the chosen people. And we clearly know through history how much trouble Heaven had to go through whenever such a thing happened. Well, how many second-generation children in Korea and members blessed by True Parents within the second-generation realm are there? Japan has over forty thousand. There would be more in Korea. They have to play a pivotal role for Cheon Il Guk; they have to lead this fallen world. However, haven't the majority drifted away? After Father's ascension, this was the first thing I wanted to resolve. We must be different.

The same thing happened with the two-thousand-year history of Christianity. The people of Israel failed to fulfill their responsibility and thus brought about the formation of Christianity, which for the past two thousand years has been waiting for the Returning Lord. However, Christianity did not know how the Messiah would return in reality and what kind of mission he would carry. As a result, there

were many trials and errors. In short, Jesus' teachings just explained our father-son relationship to God and to love our neighbors. This is a universal teaching taught by all religions that have appeared in the fallen world in pursuit of goodness. Jesus could not explain his mission and the purpose of his coming. What about his disciples? Were they decent disciples? As time passed, people started guessing that it would have been this way or that way and we know that Jesus' birth was actually not on Christmas Day. With the understanding that Jesus was born in the winter, they fit it in the season. We know that Jesus's birthday is on January 3, right?

Yet, this is the True Parent whom Heaven and humanity hoped and longed for. As a result of the Fall, fallen people received the lineage of Satan, the false parent and even if they had a conscience, it could not properly work. Conditions had to be set and indemnity had to be paid. Yet, they still don't know how to go about it. Thanks to True Parents, we now understand the providence and know the purpose for which we must advance. True Parents showed us everything by practicing it themselves. Please think about it. The children in the true family speak in this manner. We did not receive our parents' love. First-generation members were always in front of their parents. The older men were always the priority. This is how they speak. These older men, the first-generation members, had to create a good environment for the children. They did try but were inadequate in many respects. They were also inadequate when it came to having desperate hearts in front of the foundation by which Heaven would come down to us.

It took Heaven more than six thousand years to find True Parents. At a time when humanity's hope is about to come true, we are living with True Parents but have been only receiving love. The same thing happened with all foundations. We hoped that True Parents would do everything for us. We did not fulfill our responsibility as their chil-



dren and as blessed families. As a result, second-generation members thought that there was no end to the suffering of their parents and came to the conclusion that suffering was nothing to boast about. They ended up drifting away as they tried to first be comfortable. That is because we did not fulfill our responsibility, starting with the thirty-six couples. If the providence is to be conducted in order, the children of the thirty-six couples must be the first to stand on the front line. We say we know the Divine Principle and respect the faith that True Parents have lived, but in reality we have been making compromises. However, it must be different now. True Parents perfected, concluded and completed the providence of restoration through indemnity and they proclaimed Foundation Day in front of us. They accomplished the purpose that God had when he created the entire creation and man.

If Adam and Eve had become one with God six thousand years ago, a new providence would have been achieved then. Even though Father suddenly ascended, he did so out of love to set up those first- and second-generation members that worked with him in positions of responsibility in order to save us once more. You must understand this. You must have only absolute faith and obedience. You must take the initiative on the front line in embracing all humanity in true love as your brothers and sisters. Women and the wives of those in positions of responsibility must take the lead. Do you understand? While I was preparing for the Holy Wedding with True Father, I made the determination to end this tiresome providence of restoration through indemnity. People think that Father alone is the Returning Messiah and that the Messiah is a man. However, it doesn't work with only a man. I had to go with him all the way to the end. I had to fulfill my responsibility.

You clearly understand the second part of the Divine Principle, right? I had to set them up indemnity conditions all by myself. That is

the difference between you and me. I also had many critical moments. However, I was single-hearted in my devotion to liberate God. That is why I am confident in front of humanity as the True Parents. With the top gun workshop conducted, you must become one with me. We must become one. In a world of goodness without any trace of the Fall, everyone would know what God was thinking of. Even if I don't say anything, you should be able to think, What is True Mother thinking of? I'll do it for her in that way.

Wouldn't it be better for you to do something out of your own initiative than doing so under orders? Should this be the way it should be done? In this light, you should be able to bring together all blessed families who are your brothers and sisters. Physical life is short. No matter how long we may live, we cannot guarantee living a hundred years in good health. Don't you have to at least ensure that when blessed second-generation members and your sleeping brothers and sisters go to the spiritual world, they are able to confidently raise their heads and live in gratitude to you saying, Thanks to you, I could grow this much.

If you think of them as your brothers and sisters, can you leave them alone? It is my hope that you put everything in order. That is why when I called you, I thought of giving you all something I had worn before. While I attended Father, I lived the life of a gypsy. I could not settle down. I was always on the move, living a wandering life. Some of the places had four seasons. For those who have travelled before, it is quite uncomfortable to go around with silk clothes like this which need to be ironed. So when packing, I had to find clothes that would not crease but still look beautiful when worn. People around the world think I am beautiful. What about you?

In the 1980s, the period before and after True Father went to Danbury, many world-level senior scholars would meet for science conferences. Many of these meetings were held during the Thanksgiving

period. Whenever such a meeting was called for, world famous scholars and top leaders would meet and True Parents welcomed them in a receiving line. All these participants held high positions in society and when they raised their heads in front of Father and shook hands, Father would then introduce me as his wife. Do you know how they responded? They would look at True Father and say, "You are a lucky man." This is how popular I was./

## Implementing True Father's Motto Globally

*On December 15, True Mother delivered this speech at the World Leaders' Convention for the Advancement of Korean Reunification and Peace in Northeast Asia in 2013, the First Year of Cheon Il Guk.*

**D**istinguished Guests from Home and Aboard, Ambassadors for Peace and Beloved Blessed Members from Around the World,

Welcome. This year, 2013, was a historic and unprecedented year, starting with Foundation Day; we have now reached a point in which we must wrap up this past year and make preparations to usher in the new age and new hope of 2014, which is about to begin. However, things that have happened around us have made us quite cold.

Why does human history unfold with so much difficulty? Even though humanity had sought goodness according to the actions of their consciences all throughout humankind's long history, today we face an indescribably complicated era afflicted with racial problems, religious problems, ideological problems, territorial problems, boundary lines, defense lines and others.

We cannot stand still. We know that God is working hard and not resting in order to conduct the providence. This problem arose

because man deviated from the main track and the indemnity providence was necessary to enable human beings to return to the original track through their own efforts. However, this was a difficult problem for human beings to solve alone. Through the history of all religions, especially Christianity, the messianic idea came to us as our ultimate expectation. What kind of person is the Messiah? The Messiah is supposed to resolve everything about humanity that had gone wrong. For this reason, the Messiah must come as the True Parents. They must give birth again to humanity, which had fallen. Without such a procedure, there is no hope of resolving humanity's complicated history. We are grateful and amazed that True Parents appeared on earth.

Distinguished guests that have gathered here today and particularly ambassadors of peace, please fulfill all of your responsibility on the front line. Heaven's providence does not wait for us. There is a right time. We are at an important point of time when we should be in the position of true and devoted children that attune themselves to this time. Rev. Sun Myung Moon has been educating people under the motto, Love God, love people and love your country.

Even if a person is not aware of the deep providence, the person will naturally be loyal to one's country if he or she has a heart that reveres Heaven and loves people. I sincerely hope that politicians in charge of the country will think of ways to help the country and love the people instead of pursuing their own interests alone. The mission of the peace army and peace police, which was formed by you, ambassadors of peace, is important. Ambassadors for peace from Korea and all other nations must take the lead in guiding others onto the path heading toward a world of peace.

Please consider this. Let us say that your country is not alone in revering Heaven, loving the people and loving the country and that surrounding countries do the same thing. If all countries had such a heart, will they be greedy? We are now concerned about Northeast

Asia's situation.

What about seeing it in this light? In Isaiah 2:4, it says that a peaceful world can be realized when swords are beaten into plowshares.

The yellow sand and fine dust flying from China is threatening our health these days. All living things are threatened. However, this is what I want to say to this country.

Just as is mentioned in the Bible, astronomical amounts of money are being wasted on military expenses; however, if only a third of it were invested in conducting a fertile land movement to plant trees in areas undergoing desertification, which makes up 30 percent of this land, what do you think will happen?

We must reveal the truth for this reason. The truth is that Heaven and humanity on earth have longed for and hoped for True Parents. If all nations do not attend True Parents as sibling countries.... Only by achieving a culture of deep heart, in which nations live for each other's sake and love each other as siblings in front of True Parents can world peace be possible. The place we will be heading to after living such a life is the eternal world, the kingdom of heaven.

No matter how long our physical life may be, it will not pass hundred years. The reality is that we are living on earth by borrowing a possession of the creator, the original owner who is our Heavenly Parent. Do you understand what I am saying? We cannot claim any ownership.

Having borrowed it, you should use it well and return it in a state Heaven desires. Only by doing that can you enjoy eternal freedom, peace and joy in that other world. It is my hope that you can realize this point.

What should we do in order to live such a life? We must stand up. We must run out. It would be even better if you could fly.

We do not have much time left to us. How can we fulfill all that God wills on earth and be complimented—Thank you my proud son,

my proud daughter—by our Heavenly Parent?

Let us all dash forward together with all our might until the day we achieve the hope of Heaven and of humanity./

## The 2014–2020 Motto Announcement

*True Mother gave the following message on 12.1 (January 1, 2014) during hoondokhae at the Cheon Jeong Peace Palace.*

**“Let us become true owners of Cheon Il Guk who practice true love in resemblance to our Creator, the Heavenly Parent!”**

I will give you the motto we should uphold until 2020. “Let us become true owners of Cheon Il Guk who practice true love in resemblance to our Creator, the Heavenly Parent!”

We should not forget about our Heavenly Parent in our daily life. We should be able to preserve the earth, which was created by God, the Creator, during our earthly lives. Our mission is to witness to and educate people. Fallen people must go through restoration.

What we have to do is to witness. Next, we must enlarge our influence to our surroundings and be able to preserve the beautiful creation that our Heavenly Parent made with all his strength. Please think of the many damages inflicted on the entire world today as a result of man’s ignorance. What about the great harm caused on us by the yellow dust and fine dust coming from China, the huge land with-



in our vicinity? Korea is not the only country suffering from this. This dust moves across the Pacific Ocean with the winds all the way, even, to Hawaii. This is a problem that should be handled. It is not something that will stop just because we experience less damage.

Human beings must be awakened from their ignorance and must preserve the environment well. We must save the dying land and oceans. We cannot deny responsibility for this. We must do it. We should feel true ownership just as God does and become one in all respects, cooperating with one another to fulfill this work at all costs. We should not forget about the true owner for even a day, an hour or a minute until 2020 for the sake of the restoration of the nation and world. We must reflect on it repeatedly, borrow Heaven's wisdom, mobilize all the methods and skills we can muster as humans and resolve the problem. If we fail to resolve this problem, we also have no future. You must understand this.

Are you all mostly from the Korean FFWPU Headquarters or from the businesses? [Members working in the church and businesses] We are all part of the Unification family. We are one family. With this objective in mind, we must strive to achieve this purpose with one heart and one will wherever we are. Do you understand? Let us become true devoted sons and daughters who can achieve higher results with every passing month and year through which our Creator, the Heavenly Parent, can delight in and trust us.

We must not become people who keep changing. I trust that you will act responsibly with a sense of ownership in all respects where responsibility is required. This is your message of blessings as this New Year starts. Remember these words every day as you solve problems one after another in 2014. Just like the motto I gave you mentions, let us become true owners of Cheon Il Guk that practice true love in resemblance to our Creator, the Heavenly Parent. This motto does not imply our becoming so later, but becoming so now.

It means we must absolutely be victorious. We should not think of it as something we will do in the future, but a motto we should achieve now. Even though the first anniversary of Foundation Day is around the corner, please make strong determinations and advance with this heart./

## What Makes One's Existence Valuable?

*True Mother spoke to members at Cheon Hwa Gung (Palace of Heavenly Harmony) a residence in Las Vegas, Nevada, on 12.8 (January 7, 2014) shortly after her arrival. This was translated by a Today's World staff member from the Korean transcript.*

I hope you have all been doing fine. Are those here today members of the church in Las Vegas? The number of members has increased a lot. Are you new members or members who have moved here? How many people are here today—about fifty to sixty members? [Yes, around fifty.] That's many.

Do you all remember the yearly motto I gave you during New Year's Day of the Gregorian calendar? Please tell me what it is. Have you made the determination to become true owners? This is not about something you resolve to do in the future, but something you must become. When we look at today's world, we cannot say it is one of peace and joy. We find problems within the individual, society and nation. This is not the ideal world our Creator, the Heavenly Parent, originally created. The damage brought about by the Fall not only affected mankind but also the creation. For instance, the United States is a democratic nation that represents free nations. Yet, it is unaware

of God's providence. Even though it is a central Christian nation that has been waiting for the Returning Lord, it is pouring all its energy into developing weapons and waging wars that bring about destruction to humans and the natural world, when it should be looking for the Messiah instead.

Isaiah 2:4 mentions that a world of peace will come when swords are beaten into plowshares. I am saying that we should all get rid of killing weapons and return to nature. We must return to the days when God made his creation. Do you understand? Imagine if everything that is being made to reinforce the immense military power—including weapons, planes, and other equipment—were used instead for the process of being reborn into true people through the actions of the original mind or conscience. What do you think would happen?

First of all, you have met the True Parents, who are what humanity and God have hoped for. Through True Parents, you are standing in a blessed position. You are blessed families; however, that does not mean you know everything about God's providence and about True Parents. You must continue to learn. In order to get rid of the bad and false habits that have been ingrained over the past six-thousand-year history, as mentioned in the Bible, you must learn. From Heaven's point of view, blessed families cannot be regarded as being perfect or complete.

In light of that, how long would Heaven wait for the seven billion people on earth? You should be able to expand your surroundings and there is only one method—you must witness.

Human beings are like orphans without knowledge of True Parents. You must let them know about True Parents. Only by expanding the environment through which people can come to understand True Parents can Heaven and humanity's hope of realizing the ideal world—the kingdom of God on earth—be fulfilled. You are not that young anymore.

You have met True Parents and have established blessed families that True Parents have educated. Hence, you carry some responsibilities. One gains the term “owner” through one’s own efforts. People do not just call you an owner and serve you. Do you understand?

Please ensure that you are in the position of having fulfilled God’s will before you die, because only by doing so can you be called a true devoted son or daughter. Let us say you have set up the position of a true child. Responsibilities will follow the setting up of that position.

How much have you contributed to God’s providence during your lifetime? How much have you loved others and restored them to the non-fallen people and creation God originally formed? It is true that you are now in a position where you can fulfill this precious responsibility.

I work on too many things because I am one of the True Parents. I have the significant responsibilities of harvesting the fruit of the blood, sweat and tears that True Parents have shed for the restoration of the world and of setting it up on a strong foundation.

It is true that Heaven made many preparations around the world for the providence. However, the providence depends on blessed families to yield results. In other words, if blessed families were in a position where they had fulfilled their responsibilities, this could happen at a faster rate. However, because you have not been in such positions, True Parents had to unfold God’s will in all details themselves. There were many such cases in the providence. Therefore, what I am trying to do is to distinguish them and carry out the responsibility that must be set upon on the rock.

For instance, let’s take the Seongnam Ilhwa Chunma, the soccer team. No prominent soccer team existed in Korea in the days when this team began its existence. The Ilhwa Chunma soccer team can be seen as having played a key role in the development of soccer in

Korea. Furthermore, the Chunma Ilhwa soccer team greatly contributed to the hosting of the 1988 Olympics in Korea. Our soccer team received seven stars. They were champions seven times in twenty-five years. Now, we have big conglomerates like Samsung and Hyundai that own many soccer teams. However, because the soccer team requires a huge amount of money to cover its operations every year, I gave the Chunma Ilhwa soccer team to the city of Seongnam. The reason I am saying this is... The soccer team could have been preserved, but I did it for you. To spur the worldwide missionary work, I decided to halt outside activities. Do you understand?

To be able to find one more life as quickly as possible and to bless you, I stopped such outside activities. As of now, I am investing everything in the development of the church through the Holy Spirit and the truth.

Witnessing is being conducted actively within the Asian region in countries such as Korea, Japan, the Philippines, Thailand, Nepal and other nations. However, the United States is the problem in the West. You must wake up. I did not plan to come to Las Vegas, but I had reasons that made it necessary. Wongu, which was founded by Father... Which Wongu was that? Wongu University of Oriental Medicine... I cannot help investing a tremendous amount of money into Wongu University of Oriental Medicine; hence, you must conduct activities with a serious heart of responsibility. Taking into consideration not only the health of the people in the United States but also that of people around the world, the Wongu Oriental school must be developed according to the reforms Father has carried out. Since I have to invest here what I had planned to invest in missions worldwide, I had to come to Las Vegas.

Who is the president of Wongu University? Tony, I will free you from your responsibility as the senior pastor here. I want you to focus on your tasks as the president and be responsible, including for the

development of the school and for the establishment of good relationships with the federal government and state government. Raise this school into a strong one. We also need to promote the school. Please do what you are good at, using either the internet or other means in that direction, to recruit many students and develop the school.

I have provided you with all the support I can give you. From now on, you are responsible for it. Please do everything you can with a sense of ownership to ensure that this school is on a firm foundation. Please become one with the teachers and do not expect that anyone will help you again.

God's creation started from nothing. However, I have provided you with the right environment and conditions to be able to do what you have to do; hence, not developing the school is inexcusable. Do you understand Dr. Guerra? [Yes, Mother] Please work with the determination of developing the school at the risk of your life.

Do so with the heart that you are witnessing to the students. The pastor of Las Vegas is Rev. Doo... Doo Su-yeon, Rev. Ken Doo, you are responsible from now on. Please unite with Kwon-jin nim. Do you understand? [Yes]

What was the name of your university? [UNLV] I heard it has many students. You and your wife must witness on campus. Do you understand? [Yes] We must raise young leaders.

The American Family Church is old now. It must become younger. I said that you should become noble families. Do you know what a noble family is?

Father set up the "top guns" in America and educated them; however, these top guns have no second-generation that took after them; in other words, the noble family line has been cut off. They could not set up their second generation. They did not fulfill their responsibility in setting up the second- and third-generations. We must come to our senses from now on. Do you understand?

I set up a second-generation leader as the president of FFWPU Korea this time. Before doing that, I conducted a top-gun workshop in which forty leaders partook. I initially planned to make it into a forty-day workshop, but because there was not much time, it ended up being a twenty-one day workshop. I chose him from among these forty participants.

During the twenty-one-day workshop, they completed reading Cheon Seong Gyeong once. I asked all members to finish reading Cheon Seong Gyeong before the New Year, but because the English Cheon Seong Gyeong has not been completed, you have not been able to do that. I feel this condition will be completed fully probably before the second anniversary of Foundation Day. Korea and Japan are already doing this condition; unfortunately, you are always one-step late.

That is why you must come to your senses. When Father told you all to study Korean, why did you just sleep and play? If you go to the spiritual world without knowing Father's language, do you think you can become one in heart with Father? Do you understand?

From now on, the Las Vegas Family Church should also become young. I went on a tour of Japan too while conducting the top-gun workshop with the forty leaders. After everything was concluded, those top-gun participants each wrote a reflection on the workshop. I read every single one of them. They touched my heart; I felt that if they moved forward with such determination and became one, they would have such power that no one would be able to stop them wherever they go. They were even capable of persuading peace ambassadors to go through a two-day workshop in Cheongpyeong. But what is more important is that they have changed. This is how much a person's determination and actions can change the person. That is why America too.... Rev. Doo, you must strongly move forward. I asked that the top-gun participants' reflections be translated into English



and have brought it with me. Please read it every day. Please invest everything in fostering second- and third-generation members into leaders. They are our future.

Do you know that I am raising many talented people through the Wonmo Pyeongae Foundation? Did you hear the news that some of the UPA students are traversing America?

Those children.... They are on America's east coast, experiencing the traces of the blood and sweat that Father shed there over a long time. Their experiences have moved them. They are now on their way to the west coast.

The children of all of your blessed families should be such second-generation members. Only by having such second-generation members can we see the traces of our lives. Do you understand?

Please make suitable determinations and resolutions. From now on, we must put everything into practice and must become productive. I am saying that without results, there is no value to our existence. Aju./

## United Amidst the Whirlwind

*On 12.13 (January 13, 2014) True Mother spoke in Las Vegas, Nevada, to Japanese members working in businesses. In the text, which was translated from the Korean by a Today's World staff member, Mother begins by commenting on her December 15, 2013, speech, a video of which they had just watched together.*

I am the one who gave that speech, but seeing it again, I realize that I speak well. Didn't you understand? Did you understand everything said in the video? Are most of you here Japanese members? [Yes] Everyone on this side speaks Japanese while those on the other side speaks English. Is that right? Those on the English side please be seated.

Well then, what did you feel after watching the video? Do you feel grateful to have Mother sit here at this time? Please keep an unchanging heart of gratitude and be determined to make good on the sacrifices of our Heavenly Parent at all costs while True Mother is still alive. Whenever you are in charge of a field and achieve something, you are lucky that you still have Mother to whom you can report and share your joy with. Have you experienced that?

It is sheer joy to be able to have this time to share joy with one

another by closely conversing and by sharing our true hearts during our lifetime on earth. I am over seventy years old now and there is no guarantee that I will live up to a hundred in good health. How old do I look to you? Do I look young?

This is not only your hope but also the hope of those prepared people on earth that still don't know of God's will. Whether or not they know of God's will or God's providence, mankind must ultimately know of our Heavenly Parent and must attend him. What is the motto for 2020 that I gave you this time? I would like to hear it from you. [Let us become true owners of Cheon Il Guk who practice true love in resemblance to our Creator, the Heavenly Parent!]

Whether consciously done or not, the actions of the conscience within all the people in the fallen world are certainly guiding humanity toward Heaven. You, the blessed families, are the first among them. God's hope is to make all fallen people into citizens of Cheon Il Guk; hence, as the first chosen people, how much we cooperate for this hope will decide whether we are remembered in history.

Just as you saw through the video, I spoke about Joshua and Caleb as an example to the leaders of the second-generation realm in Korea. Ten other people were sent spying with Joshua and Caleb. Upon their return, the ten people reported that it would be difficult to take the city. Those ten that said it would be difficult were excluded from history and were not remembered. Only Joshua and Caleb, who remained faithful to Heaven, and Moses were remembered in history. In other words, they became the central figures. You are such beings today.

Receiving the blessing through True Parents alone makes you into historic people. However, its importance would greatly differ depending on whether you love and live for yourselves and your family or for a greater good and for God's will. That is why I said that we must become true owners. What is a true owner?

A true owner is a person in a position where one fulfills the hope of our Heavenly Parent and the True Parents of Heaven, Earth and Humankind. It is your responsibility to obtain the authority to keep this universe, earth and world, which were created by our Heavenly Parent, steady.

This is how big our hopes are; yet, the world today, which is ignorant of God's will, is continuing to collapse, descend and go through destruction. Nature is also being destroyed as a result of fallen people. We should not become blessed families that let such things happen without taking any action.

Let us all mobilize based on what True Father showed us and taught us for the past sixty years and change the wrong direction of the world today. We have a clear purpose. We must save humanity in order to reach that purpose. Always remember that this is not only for the nation you live in but for the world. Do you understand?

And God's will will certainly... What will happen to the world if this big, big whirlwind passes through it? There will be devastation but we will be able to see one goal and one purpose. When a whirlwind rages through, nature may be destroyed but people would be able to see one purpose. Do you understand? It appears as if you did not grasp what I just said. If you see the direction that the tornado rages through, we become one.

That is why you must learn Korean. For a child not to know the language spoken by his or her parents is embarrassing.

People are not perfect. As people that live in a time when you attend True Parents and work with them, especially when considering your descendants.... Yes? Aren't we all moving forward with the goal of one world under God? There cannot be different languages in God's world. When I speak in Korean, you must be able to understand everything; however, you can only listen through translations here and there. There is no perfect translation. That is why people

place importance on the original manuscripts and the native language. Do you understand?

You are young. Don't you want to challenge yourselves to do something like that? Why are your answers lukewarm? Even out there in the world, when parents reach a certain age, like this, children should be able to mature, attend them and make the parents comfortable.... Yet, True Parents have no comfortable time until the day they go to the spiritual world. I came here to have some rest, but now, things that keep me from oversleeping continue to take place.

You are probably happy because you can see me every day. Isn't that right?

Seeing me every day is important, but you must also fulfill your responsibilities. Particularly, do everything in your power within your range of responsibility. This is a big problem. Shouldn't we be able to report about putting a lot of effort and being able to yield fruit and results? Do you understand?

I had to come to Las Vegas in order to decide and conclude the work Father had conducted here. Do you understand?

## God's Providence in the Western Hemisphere

*True Mother gave this message to a group of graduate students attending the Korea-based Universal Peace Academy that were touring parts of the United States at that time. She spoke to them in Las Vegas, Nevada, on 12.13 (January 13).*

Because Father loved the world and humanity, a process by which all fallen human beings are restored as citizens of Cheon Il Guk was needed to perfect and complete God's providence. Centered on the history of Christian civilization, the United States was supposed to meet the Messiah in the end and fulfill its responsibility within the providence. That is why Father left Korea, Japan and Asia in the early days and conducted the providence in the Western Hemisphere. I am not sure whether you have heard of this or not, but the providence of restoration through indemnity has continued to unfold ever since the Fall. Humanity plunged into ignorance but continued to pursue goodness through the actions of the conscience; however, the atmosphere of the fallen world did not leave the people alone. It was difficult. Heaven should not have had to experience this man-inflicted sorrowful past. Through the manifestation of True Parents, True Father could liberate Heaven, comfort Heaven and complete the prov-

idence of restoration through indemnity. True Father attended God as the Heavenly Parent. He even conducted the Coronation Ceremony for the Kingship of God. True Father could restore the position of our Heavenly Parent. Our Heavenly Parent could find his position through the True Parents alone at only one time in humanity's history. You can imagine how hard God had to work throughout this immense history, as six thousand years passed.

You are in the second-generation realm within this Cheon Il Guk era, which True Parents began. Isn't that right? You are in a position in which you must learn well and carry out your responsibilities.

What was the motto I gave you this time? [Let us become true owners of Cheon Il Guk who practice true love in resemblance to our Creator, the Heavenly Parent!] Yes. Becoming true owners... Without meeting True Parents, one cannot become a true owner. You can be in the position of owners in front of humanity because of True Parents. You have been set up in a position where you can be infinitely precious, proud of yourselves and shine down through history. However, while you are still alive, you must open the way so that the seven billion people on Earth can also be in the same position as you; this is your responsibility. One world or one culture centered on the Heavenly Parent... You are in a position through which you must save the seven billion people, which is why it is a good thing that you have traversed through America. In the early days, to be more accurate, in 1972, True Father began the providence in the United States, and in 1975, he unfolded the providence on a worldwide scale in earnest.

When he first came to the U. S. and toured the fifty states, what did True Father say? I have come as a doctor because America has become ill; I have come as a firefighter because families in America are collapsing and are on fire. In those days, upper-class society greatly welcomed Father. That was a time when family break-ups, juvenile problems, drugs and communism threatened American society; the

future seemed quite hopeless to them. Those were days when America was truly waiting for the Messiah.

However, though the Christian foundation was prepared to welcome the Messiah, Christians became jealous instead. Think about what happened two thousand years ago with Israel, as the background to this. For four thousand years, Heaven worked on separating the chosen people of Israel from Satan. Literally, it is said to have taken four thousand years, but it might have taken longer. How difficult would that have been for Heaven?

When you read the Old Testament, you find that God had set up people in charge and that many such figures were appointed to conduct the providence. Yet every single time a person was appointed, he could not succeed. The central figure failed to fulfill his responsibility, and the resulting prolongation of the providence reached four thousand years. After they went through the four thousand years, Heaven promised to send them the Messiah.

Israel was then under the control of the Roman Empire. It is said that Rome in those days extended to all corners of the world. They had a foundation equivalent to that of America today. This is how thoroughly Heaven had made preparations. The people of Israel were to welcome the Messiah, reform the Roman Empire and unfold God's providence through the Roman Empire. If they had done so, the world would have become one centered on Jesus in those days.

What happened instead? He died on the cross without even being able to carry out God's will fully. Jesus could not teach everything about how to welcome the returning Lord in the future during his three-year public course, which I believe might have been less than three years. A few hundred years later, Christianity was formed. However, how great was the damage inflicted on Heaven and people as a result?

Enormous sacrifice followed because an individual nation failed to



fulfill its responsibility. They were unaware of indemnity. True Parents have opened a new era without indemnity; however, those in the first and second generations did not fulfill their responsibilities. The seven billion people on Earth are still waiting for True Parents. Only by restoring everyone, can we move on to an era without indemnity for real.

What must be done to achieve that? Every single one of you carries the tremendous responsibility of being able to save a nation, the world and humanity. This is necessary to ensure that our descendants live in an era without indemnity. The returning Messiah.... Jesus said that he was coming back after he died on the cross. Two thousand years have passed as Christianity waited for the returning Lord.

Meanwhile, in the sixteenth century the scripture known as the Bible became well known to many people. One thousand six hundred years had passed. You must consider this. That is why this nation came to be formed through the Puritans and Protestants. Without knowing God's will, people of this fallen world cannot see the general picture no matter how hard they try. That is why Heaven allowed religions to appear around the world to save people. Among them, Christianity is the central religion. Yet, when we look at Christianity, too, did the Catholic Church fulfill its responsibility? Protestantism appeared and the United States as a nation could be set up in a position where it can fulfill its responsibility vis-à-vis the global providence because of that. Hence, the United States must and should have attended the Messiah.

Heaven's providence works in mysterious ways; toward the end of World War II, the victorious countries helped the defeated countries. Even though Japan did wrong, the victorious countries did not ask Japan to indemnify the damages caused; instead, they helped Japan. Do you know why? It was because True Parents had appeared and all nations are sibling countries under True Parents.

True Father appointed the United States as the eldest-son nation within the providence. In orientalism, the oldest son is supposed to take all responsibility; thus, instead of the parents doing so, he must embrace all his siblings. The oldest son must guide all the siblings to the parents. Isn't that right? That is why the eldest son idea is highly regarded within orientalism in Korea. Responsibility follows. Father once gave an example about a family with many siblings. He said that what matters is who lives for the sake of others the most; hence, if the youngest sibling lived for the sake of everyone else in the family, more so than even his oldest sibling, that youngest sibling would become the central figure of that family. Heaven is fair; Heaven gives blessings to those that try to live for others' sake.

What do you think of our present Unification family today? It is on a firm foundation. No one can have a free hand on the foundation that I have made now. You are indeed blessed in this new era of Cheon Il Guk. You should become one with True Parents and become proud, devoted children and patriots in setting up this tradition.

You have been given everything. The new scripture will also be given to you all soon—Cheon Seong Gyeong, Pyeonghwa Gyeong and Champumo Gyeong. The Bible alone was the textbook Christianity used for two thousand years. In the future, these teachings will be gems for eternity. There will be nothing higher.

Some people are thoughtless and foolish. You, however, are tremendously happy people with True Parents still alive. I usually say that happiness grows the more you share it. Only by doing so can the kingdom of heaven on earth be realized. Isn't that right? After realizing the kingdom of heaven on earth, your next destination would be the kingdom of God in Heaven. Do not forget that you are in the most important central position and do not think of studying as being hard. For people to be able to be reborn through you, you need to go through this compulsory period. You must go through it because you

have to teach people.

Principal Kim, you must work hard. Jae-hyun, you have worked hard. Let us all work hard! You are lucky indeed. You will be watching Michael Jackson's show, which I myself have not seen yet./

## True Heavenly Parent's Day 2014

*1.1 on the Second year of Cheon Il Guk (January 31, 2014) at Cheon Jeong Gung*

**D**id you live befittingly today? I hope you conducted some introspection and that this new year of the horse brings about greater results than in the past. Especially, many of our elder thirty-six-couple members have come here today. Furthermore, we are also living at a time when we must prepare for the new world. I must also make many preparations because the life ahead of me is shorter than the life I have lived until now. The thirty-six couples need to seriously consider this point. Is that right or not? You became the first ancestors of blessed families after six thousand years, thanks to True Parents. If you think you have not been able to attain value as those ancestor and have not become noble families, you must do your very best in your last remaining years. Don't you have to become people who can live up to the blessings Heaven bestowed upon you in order to have something to say at least? Isn't that right?

Father explained to us about the three stages of life. All people spend ten months within a mother's womb, and then some live up to

a hundred years on earth (though others don't) and finally all go to the eternal world. Life on earth is a preparatory process to enter the eternal world and enjoy freedom and happiness there. You have all received immense blessings through True Parents. What should you do about these blessings? Your future descendants should be able to remember you as great ancestors that worked alongside the True Parents and as ancestors that are recognized by True Parents. We should be able to raise future descendants that can say that. Yet, we realize that our elders have not been able to do so and that they do not have much time left. The more we think about it, the more we must invest more effort. Do you understand?

Hence, please become noble families. Only by doing so, can you confidently greet True Father and tell him how you lived on earth when you meet him in the spiritual world. Otherwise, you may end up hiding. We should not become such people. Don't you agree? With this, I sincerely hope that you do your best and remain in good health./

## Cheon Il Guk Absolute Matching 2014

*1.9 on second year of Cheon Il Guk (February 8, 2014) at  
Cheon Jeong Gung*

**W**hy did you all come here today? Yes? Why are you here? Did you come to receive the blessing? [Yes] If you receive the blessing, you must take responsibility for it. What do you think? Responsibility.... Are you confident you can do it? [Yes!] Those who are not confident might give up.

I heard that all of you here came for the absolute matching. Experiences until now and history show that these matchings have not been all 100 percent put into practice. Surveys backing this up have also come out. At this point of the Cheon Il Guk era, when the new us must weave history, I particularly do not want to match those who lightly think of the blessing issue.

Since Adam and Eve fell, how is the world still today? What is happening to the world? When each one of you here receives the blessing, you should be able to show the world what the blessing is like. You should be able to boast about it. We have been bestowed with the

grace of the blessing thanks to True Parents because it is a term that cannot come from fallen people. Simply put, all families that have partaken in this blessing are indebted to Heaven and to True Parents.

Unfortunately, blessed families have not been able to fulfill their responsibility and duty and have been self-centered. Originally, we were to expand the way to the kingdom of God on earth, the ideal world that Heaven wants and humanity hopes for, but we are becoming obstacles instead.

After True Father ascended, regarding the blessing issue.... True Father allowed parents to conduct matchings. He allowed parents to match their children in accordance with the conditions set by the church or headquarters. That is why I allowed it too. Parents must take responsibility over this and ensure that blessed families can be established in front of Heaven for eternity.

I can no longer report to Heaven about those receiving the blessing in the name True Parents that later break up. Do you understand what I am saying?

You all came here, desiring to receive the absolute matching. I will not force anything on you. Now, you... The couples that will be matched today are to go together for eternity. You should take responsibility and develop, grow. I am saying that you should be able to create a better environment centered on your family. Do you understand?

Please think of the flood during Noah's time. Is the ocean larger or is a mountain larger? [The ocean is larger.]

You will all probably want a partner who has a heart as wide as the ocean, right?" [Yes.] It is the same for your partner. This is the most important teaching among True Father's teachings—true love. In light of that, how did True Father say we should act for it to be true love? It is love for others, continuously giving and forgetting, a love that lives for the sake of others, a true love that exists for the sake of others. You

must live this way and show the world. Last year and the year before that, news about second-generation children in England was reported across the nation. Several nations in Europe gave reports on our Blessing Ceremony. This year, the United States will pay attention to our Foundation Day Blessing Ceremony. Chairman Kim, did you say ABC? [Yes]

I heard that ABC, a famous broadcasting company in the United States, is scheduled to come to cover our Blessing Ceremony.

Until now, you grew up under the protection of your parents, church and surroundings; however, once you are in the position of having received the blessing, the two of you have the responsibility to become one and advance together. Do you understand?

All of you participating in this blessing must not lightly think of it; the decision you make now is to last for eternity—eternity. Do you understand? [Yes!]

Did twenty-year-olds also come? [Candidates are from twenty-one or twenty-two years old.]

Who is the oldest among the male candidates? [He is thirty years old.]

Thirty years old? Please come forward./



## Wonmo Pyeongae Foundation Scholarship Presentation Ceremony

*This was True Mother's message to 2014 scholarship recipients on 1.10 (February 9, 2014) at Cheon Jeong Gung.*

Everyone here today is an important guest. A new day, Foundation Day in the second year of Cheon Il Guk, has dawned. I would like to express my gratitude to all the distinguished guests from home and abroad and our beloved members that have contributed to the development of the Wonmo Pyeongae Foundation in different respects. I would particularly like to thank National Assembly Member Kim Eul-dong, who always stays by my side with a heart of love and encouragement. I would also like to thank the chairman, Dr. Kim Min-ha, for his dedication and commitment toward the development of the Wonmo Pyeongae Foundation for the past year.

This occurred to me while watching the opening ceremony of the Sochi Winter Olympics a few days ago. For Russia, a nation raised within the Christian realm, to become what it is today, it left a history that is opposite to that of its original direction. As I watched the opening ceremony of the Winter Olympics, all nations desired development centered on one's own nation. It is also true that they

have sought goodness. Why has human history had so many ups and downs?

While watching, I wondered what would have happened had those people met centered on True Parents. We must attend God, our Creator throughout our lives. Yet, when we look back at history, this has not been easy. Thus, the long providence became inevitable. The beginning and end of our Almighty God must be the same. Why, then, has it taken such a long time? That is because man has responsibilities.

Even though the history of humanity's existence has been long, none could go to Heaven because the key problem could not be resolved. However, all of you who have come here today know True Parents. You could learn that the basis to the kingdom of heaven is families established through True Parents. Christian churches say that you will go to Paradise if you believe in Jesus. We, however, believe it to be a place to which parents and siblings go together. True Parents are the ones that resolved this problem and showed us the way.

Without knowing True Parents, realizing your dream of one world is far-fetched. Our dream is approaching us realistically. We know the highway to one world because we have attended True Parents. What do you think will happen to this nation and the world in ten years?

Was there any nation that recognized the Republic of Korea years ago? Korea is indebted to Heaven for its rapid growth. For every single one of you, putting beliefs into practice is important. Will you do that? You can become the owners of history through ownership and parental heart. That is why True Parents will raise the Wonmo Pyeongae Foundation to a greater level. It will become an organization from which all humanity can benefit. However, do you think I can achieve this all by myself? I believe that we should all join hands and move forward together. I hope you can partake in this and invest everything in your capability toward the fostering of future leaders within this

society and neighboring nations.

The Wonmo Pyeongae Foundation will continue its work to establish the Seonhak Prize, a prize that could greatly surpass the Nobel Prize. As a group that works for the will of Heaven and peace for humanity instead of the honor of an individual or group, the Wonmo Pyeongae Foundation will come to be in a historic position.

I would like to conclude my message with the hope that you all greatly contribute to all projects under the Wonmo Pyeongae Foundation, become partners and participants in its great vision and work hard, thereby being in precious positions that can remain through history./

## A New Paradigm for Peace, Partnership, and Development

*Julia Moon read True Mother's Address at the UPF International Leadership Conference Opening Plenary, on 1.11 (February 10, 2014)*

**T**hank you for participating in this very important International Leadership Conference in honor of Foundation Day, which we will celebrate on February 12. As you know, foundations are extremely important. Architects and engineers know this very well, as do scientists, philosophers and any systematic thinker. Likewise, the foundation of relationships is extremely important. If we build on weak or insecure foundations, serious problems inevitably follow. This principle applies to everything we do.

My beloved husband, Dr. Sun Myung Moon, devoted his entire life of ninety-two years to establishing a secure foundation for a world of lasting peace. He worked tirelessly for this goal and endured and overcame all manner of resistance and persecution. Yet he was not deterred. Each and every day, I give thanks to God, our Heavenly Parent, that my husband fulfilled his mission and that we can build on the foundation he established.

He understood that the ultimate foundation for a world of peace is

God, our Heavenly Parent. Alignment with our Heavenly Parent's will is the foundation of peace. No matter what obstacles stand in our way, those who secure their foundation in God, our Heavenly Parent, will develop the capacity to open the way to a world of peace.

Although my husband, True Father, passed away to the heavenly realm in 2012, not a day goes by when I do not feel his warm presence and loving guidance. Even though he is in the spiritual world and I am here on earth, the position of the True Parents is unshakable.

For more than fifty years, I stood by his side as he lived every moment of his life with an intense awareness of not only human suffering, but of God's own suffering course. He wanted nothing more than to liberate the suffering heart of our Heavenly Parent and the suffering hearts of all human beings. That was his mission. This is the mission of the True Parents.

More than anyone, our Heavenly Parent longs for joy, harmony and lasting peace for all his children, the whole human family. However, those hopes were dashed due to the Fall, which resulted in the tragic history of human selfishness and conflict that has continued until today.

As I look at our world today, I, too, can feel the pain that God must feel as he witnesses the ignorance, selfishness and sinfulness of human beings. It is especially painful for our Heavenly Parent to witness the degradation of marriage and family life, because the family was created to be the sacred and holy cornerstone of God's original ideal. God, our Heavenly Parent, created the world with a clear ideal in mind. At the very center of this ideal was the parent-child relationship, rooted in filial piety. If we consider the biblical story of the Fall of Adam and Eve, we can understand that the root cause of the Fall was the failure of Adam and Eve, as well as the Archangel, to maintain absolute faith, love and obedience toward their Heavenly Parent, God. Their

faithlessness undermined God's ideal based on true love in the first marriage and the first family. This reality affected Adam and Eve's relationship to each other as man and woman and their relationship to their children, giving rise to the long-standing historical pattern of Cain and Abel division that has plagued humanity up until the present time. As you recall, the first murder occurred within the first family, as the older brother, Cain, killed the younger brother, Abel, who had stood on God's side. For this reason, my husband consistently taught of the absolute centrality of both filial piety and true love in our life of faith. Only in this way can we reverse the effects of the Fall.

The one, unifying purpose and goal of our worldwide movement is to establish a nation of peace. We call this nation Cheon Il Guk. This Korean word can be translated as a nation where two become one. In other words, Cheon Il Guk is a nation where resentments and divisions of every kind are healed and overcome, resulting in harmony, cooperation and peace. The Foundation Day that we celebrate at this time is none other than the anniversary of the founding day of the nation of Cheon Il Guk, God's heavenly nation. Following Foundation Day 2013, I developed the 2020 Vision for expanding that ideal of Cheon Il Guk throughout the world. The sponsoring and partner organizations for this International Leadership Conference are the Universal Peace Federation, the Family Federation for World Peace and Unification, the Women's Federation for World Peace, the Segye Times and the Washington Times Foundation. Each of these organizations dedicates itself to playing a significant role in God's providence.

My beloved husband, True Father, understood peace as a profoundly spiritual concept. Whenever he spoke, he shared an inspiring vision of the human family rising together in love, and overcoming the barriers of nationality, race and religion. He taught that peace describes a state of spiritual and physical harmony—an ideal state of being for the

individual, the family, the society, the nation and the world. Whenever he used the word “peace,” he always thought primarily of God’s heart and God’s providence.

I encourage you to study my husband’s teachings. If you study carefully, you will come to understand the way in which God works in history. His teachings provide a road map to peace, one that helps us understand the correct path that we should follow.

True peace begins with the attitude and practice of filial piety toward our Heavenly Parent. This basic virtue must then be combined with sexual purity before marriage and fidelity in marriage. Men and women are intended to live as equal and eternal love partners. The family is created by God as the school of love and peace.

This is why my husband and I, as the True Parents, initiated and performed holy weddings, known as Blessing Ceremonies, all over the world. The blessing is an affirmation of God’s original ideal of true love and true family.

Throughout history, our Heavenly Parent has guided human beings through religion. At this time in history, lasting peace also requires harmony and cooperation among religions. Believers of all faith traditions should work together in love and respect, for the sake of fulfilling our Heavenly Parent’s will. As we stand in front of God, we are not evaluated by our title or the name of our religion, but by the quality of our hearts and by the quality of our efforts to serve God’s providence.

I know that each of you has great responsibilities and great influence in your countries. I hope that you will take seriously what you learn over the course of the next several days and that you take this message back to your countries and to your people.

Let me then leave you with four recommendations that I hope you will affirm and put into practice:

Please study the teachings of Father Moon, and come to under-

stand the heart of our Heavenly Parent, the origin of life, of love and of all truth.

Do your best to build a strong, stable and loving marriage as husband and wife and on that foundation dedicate yourselves fully to the care and education of your children.

Apply the principle of living for the sake of others in all your endeavors, whether you are a government official, a religious leader, an educator, a media professional or an artist.

Always be aware that your life on earth is temporary. After we complete our physical lives, we will ascend to the spiritual world. In that place, we are not measured by our wealth or power. We are measured simply by our capacity for true love and the extent to which we lived our lives on earth in service to God and humanity.

Please be assured that our representatives around the world stand ready to support and work with you in whatever way they can to advance the ideal of peace and human development in your nation. Let us work together to build ideal families and nations and let us join together as people, as nations, as religions and as families to create Cheon Il Guk, one family under God. Thank you and God bless you, your families and your nations./



## True Mother's Message to the Segye Times on their 25<sup>TH</sup> Anniversary

*Rev. Kim Young-hwi read True Mother's message during the celebration, which was held on 1.12 (February 11, 2014) at the Conrad Hotel on Yeouido Island, Seoul.*

I would sincerely like to congratulate the Segye Times on its twenty-fifth anniversary and welcome all the distinguished guests here today. Using an analogy on human age, one could say that the Segye Times turned into a decent, twenty-five-year-old youth before we even knew it. Having overcome hurdles—large and small alike—to this point, emotions fill my heart to stand here today as its cofounder, to commemorate the twenty-fifth anniversary of the Segye Times with you all. I would like to sincerely thank all readers, advertisers and leaders from all walks of life here today for the love and support you have given the Segye Times for the past twenty-five years.

In February 1989, Rev. Sun Myung Moon founded the Segye Times and gave it the founding ideals of Love God, Love Humanity and Love the Nation. He meant love for Heaven, love for the people and for the nation. Based on this founding spirit, Rev. Moon asked the Segye Times to fulfill its mission of achieving unification and peace

on the Korean peninsula as a “political newspaper striving for the reunification of the homeland—an educational newspaper elevating the national spirit” and as a “guiding newspaper striving to realize a moral society” despite the reality of a divided Korea. He provided the Segye Times with his full support. This founding spirit will remain the unchanging goal and aim of the Segye Times. It is also the way to the realization of world peace, which Rev. Moon strived for throughout his life.

Taking the lead in realizing a world of peace and unification, the Segye Times should not limit its vision to Korea but should further expand it to the world as befits its name. The Segye Times, in particular, is at an advantage regarding reporting and analyzing issues such as the reunification of Korean, peace in Northeast Asia, etc. compared to other domestic media outlets. Utilizing its global network to the full with sister media companies around the world, including the Washington Times and United Press International in the United States, Sekai Nippo in Japan and others, the Segye Times should be able to make greater contributions toward a better and stronger Korea or simply put, toward realizing a unified Korea.

Breaking away from the standpoint and logic by which powerful nations look at and analyze the world, the Segye Times has the mission to present and draw out a new perspective through which human beings can truly coexist in peace and prosperity. I hope the Segye Times becomes a newspaper that fully achieves this mission.

Even though realistic problems exist as a result of the fierce media market today, I hope the Segye Times raises its status to an even higher level as a quality newspaper that prioritizes impartial reporting and competitive content.

As a youth about to realize God’s will and head toward the world, the Segye Times stands at a new starting point. If all members of the executive staff develop their caliber and morality with the clear

vocation of a journalist and take the initiative in bringing change, the blessings of our Heavenly Parent and True Parents will always be with you.

I would like to congratulate you once again on this twenty-fifth anniversary and wish the Segye Times eternal development. Thank you./

## **Celebrating the Victory of the Foundation Day Anniversary and the Inauguration Ceremony of the Promotion Committee for True Parents' Life Museum**

*1.14 (February 13, 2014) at Cheon Jeong Gung*

**N**ot only members but also the entire world took interest in Foundation Day through the reports on the preparations made and all the actual events. Do you agree with this? Just as the regional president of South America mentioned a short time ago, it took six thousand years and two thousand years of Christian history for the arrival of the true owner that humanity and our Heavenly Parent has so longed for. Yet, no environment was ready to welcome him; in short, we were inadequate. I heard from the report given by the regional president of Asia that many members in the Philippines were blessed. Until the term “blessing” appeared... This blessing is a miracle to those living in today’s era. However, around the world, how much did blessed families and members of the Unification Church or Family Federation for World Peace that have received this tremendous

blessing fulfill their duty as devoted children, patriots and saints in front of True Parents? You must examine yourselves. You must look at yourselves.

I know that you have all worked hard for this event. It is also true that the status of our church has been upgraded by a level. True Parents dedicated their entire lives to spreading the providence of blessed families and the blessing throughout the world, yet most of the seven billion people are still unaware of it. What do you think of that? There is always a right time within Heaven's providence. We must not miss this right time. As people that have lived with True Parents in this era, you stand in a blessed position where you can yield results or fruits, yet you did not fulfill your responsibilities. This is embarrassing. Let us not become people filled with shame. Do you understand? In other words, doing one's best alone is not enough. Mothers that are here know what that feels like. Men may not know how it feels, but to give birth to a life feels as if the sky is falling. It is only when one reaches a point where she feels like dying that life is given birth to. As mothers who have experienced this, you must fulfill your responsibilities.

We should love members, have harmony between siblings, attend True Parents at the center and expand this environment. In addition, you must be particularly able to show growth and development whenever such a big event is conducted. How did you feel when you heard True Father's voice at the Blessing Ceremony? Did you only feel happy? Yes? Didn't you feel a lump forming in your throat and shed tears? Weren't your hearts tremendously sorry for not being able to offer greater results to True Father while he was still on earth? Wouldn't it be better if you have successful results while I am still on earth? Do you truly feel this?

Even if I do not say much, you know how you should act and put your life of faith in practice to bring results or fruit from a mature position that you must reach by yourselves. I do not have to repeat

that. You know that we must yield results. Don't you? I was greatly moved by the reports and presentations I received. However, this is not enough. You must invest more effort.

Not only Korea but also the entire world must be aware of True Parents. As the regional president of North America just mentioned... That is so. Let us look at True Parents' birthday. It isn't certain that Christmas is Jesus' birthdate, but we clearly know when True Parents' birthday is. Champumo Gyeong is now completed. Once the English translation comes out, you will be able to study it. We must conduct a movement to let this nation and the world know about True Parents' birthday. In the year that Foundation Day was first celebrated, events were originally held from the 1st to the 13th. Taking into consideration circumstances such as witnessing, Pledge Service and other aspects in the field, I asked that events be conducted within each region and nation until the seventh this time.

Beginning next year, however, True Parents' birthday will be celebrated across each nation through a lot of sharing and giving. Even if a lot of money is not used for this purpose, I would like each region and nation to conduct a festival on this day to give to people and inform them about True Parents. Can you do it?

Once people get to know how much True Parents loved humanity while on earth and how True Parents worked with a life-or-death determination, investing everything to the maximum until their very last moments, gratitude and a true-love movement focused on living for others will greatly spread throughout the world.

You should not just sit still and use only your head when facing reality. I want to say that we should now move our bodies and act out.

Don't you become tearful when you think of Father? I want to trust you. So please do your very best. I sincerely hope that the entire spiritual world is mobilized to support you in everything you do and that you succeed. Congratulations./

## The Opening Ceremony for the FFWPU World National Leaders Assembly 2014

*1.15 (February 14, 2014) at Cheon Jeong Gung*

I had to come because you prepared so much and were waiting for me. I listened to all of your reports. While listening to the reports given by the national leader of Brazil and the national leader of the Philippines in particular, I thought that nations that could not put as much into practice as they have need to learn from Brazil and the Philippines.

A person must change to be qualified to stand in front of God's will. The content of the report given by Brazil on home groups and how home group leaders are teaching the Divine Principle and growing alongside the mid-level leaders was good. In addition, if we are to talk about the Philippines, regarding the Blessing Ceremonies, members could fulfill their responsibility toward witnessing and the tribal messiah mission. That is also good. The different nations in the world each have a feature unique to them. I have observed the Philippines for a long time and I believe that the movement they are conducting was well chosen. In the end, what matters is letting people know that Heaven's providence has settled on earth and that Cheon Il Guk has

begun regardless of the method. However, you must let them know that True Parents are at its center.

Why does God need True Parents? As a result of human history having gone wrong, Adam and Eve—who were supposed to become the True Parents—became false parents, thus the satanic world resulted. Heaven had to make painstaking efforts when he originally didn't need to, because humans failed to fulfill their responsibility. The providence of restoration, the providence of restoration through indemnity... The tremendous difficulty of this providence is hard to express in words; that is why it took six thousand years as recorded in the Bible.

It wasn't easy. We learned from True Parents how Heaven worked hard until the word "True Parents" came to be formed. I believe that you, as those in charge of nations and regions, have had many opportunities to experience True Parents' heart. The problem, however, is that we are not putting this into action at this point. We must make results.

Rev. Ryu Kyeong-seuk, president of FFWPU-Korea, just talked about the Christian thinking in his congratulatory remarks. The Unification Church or the Family Federation for World Peace, which has True Parents at its center.... (Do you have to keep flashing that light at me—you the person taking photos? I cannot speak because of the blinding light.) When I talk and something interrupts the middle of the talk, I end up forgetting what I want to say.

Now, what was I talking about? I was about to talk about the history of the Unification Church and not that of Christianity, True Parents' history. True Parents have taught you all the basics during their lifetimes. There are many families blessed by True Parents around the world, right? Even though True Father has ascended, what kind of foundation do you think we would have had if every single blessed member and family fulfilled their responsibility? Would it have been bigger or smaller than it is today? Of the seven billion people on



earth, around five billion would have known, right? I would like to think that way. However, this is somewhat pathetic. Do I have to scold you for not fulfilling your responsibility? If you had results that could move one nation, three, four to ten nations, True Father would have said he had accomplished the actual settlement of Cheon Il Guk and would have been able to obtain more freedom through us in his last moments.

However, we did not hear him say that. I would like to ask a favor of you. I sincerely hope that you can help True Mother, True Parents, in obtaining freedom. Whenever I set up one of you and talk to the person, I realize again how precious you are and how proud I am of you. You are all proud children of True Parents and I want to boast of you all! Do you feel great?

The national leader of Brazil, do you give sermons in Korean? [No] In what language do you give your sermons then? [In Portuguese] Then when did you learn Korean? [I studied Korean as a foreign student and CARP member in the Korea University language school in 1991 and lived in one of the CARP centers.] Can you speak Korean so well just from studying it then? [My wife is Korean.] He understood everything and did not miss a single word at all. To just do it that way, to just do it; these are truly precious words. There is a difference among you, because you did not do it, you did not try. You just have to do it! Will you do it or not? When we have this meeting again next year, I hope to hear all of you giving your reports in Korean! Do you understand?

After this program ends, you'll be having lunch, right? Today is the fifteenth day of the first lunar month. The fifteenth day... I am not sure whether this saying exists in other countries, but today, when people look up at the moon, they say that the clouds are clearing up. While looking up at the moon, people eat nuts such as peanuts, walnuts and pine nuts and believe that they are stepping on the spirits

of the earth. To see whether the moon comes out this evening, I was thinking of playing yut. According to the weather report, however, the moon may not come out; it is expected to be cloudy in the evening. I know that you have a schedule, but we will play yut together after lunch. Yut is part of the Korean culture. You played many yut games while True Father was still alive, right?

When playing yut, a team of several people truly become one without any pretense. This is important. We could say that people act this way because of their common goal to win; however, what matters is that once teams are formed, they become one. What we should always bear in mind when we come together to listen to good examples and learn from them is how to properly continue True Parents' tradition and that it is important to become one with our Heavenly Parent and True Parents in a straight line.

As leaders coming from both the East and West, please consider this game a way for all races to become one and return joy and the Holy Spirit to Heaven. In addition, you can become one as you attend our Heavenly Parent within nature and feel grateful in front of True Parents' love. This is precious. Now, how much prize money do you think I have prepared for the game? Yes? [Mother lifted the bag of prize money.] This is heavy. Now accept this. I hope you fight hard and that goodness wins. The winning team will probably receive twenty million won./

## The Bedrock beneath True Parents

*True Mother's message on the fifty fifth True Parents' Day  
Hawaii Queen Garden on 3.1 (March 31, 2014).*

**D**o you all know about the True Parents? The term “blessing” came about thanks to the True Parents, right? The blessing, blessed families—this is a surprising historic revolution. The fall of Adam and Eve, the first ancestors of humanity, caused all people to have false parents. We became the offspring of Satan, the devil. Even in the secular world, those children with parents that lived a shameful life, parents who committed sins or are in a position where the world criticizes them cannot live with a clear conscience. They cannot see light. Hence, imagine how much indescribable sorrow and despair the Fall would have caused God who had created Adam and Eve, the first ancestors, with dreams and hopes.

Our world today has become one in which the original mind with which we were created does not work properly. Yet, we know that because Heaven could not just leave this in the air, God worked to educate us through the different ages. Didn't the four major religions appear in the end through this? Among them, God raised the people

of Israel for four thousand years and promised to send them the Messiah. However, what happened when they failed to receive the

Messiah? There was a reason that he had to come in the flesh; however, the people of Israel took a position that rejected the Messiah and ended up crucifying him. What happened to the people of Israel as a result? They ended up paying immense indemnity.

Heaven does not work again through a central figure or nation that failed once. What did Jesus say as he died on the cross? He said he was going to come again. And after his advent, what did he say he would do? He said he would hold the feast of the lamb. Jesus came as the Messiah, but because he did not fulfill his responsibility, where is he now? He is in Paradise. Until now, the highest place humanity could attain by believing in Jesus and living a good life was paradise. Paradise is a waiting room to enter the kingdom of heaven.

Until now, for two thousand years, Heaven has been painstakingly cultivating the Christian cultural sphere. Christians paid a lot of indemnity in the beginning. They preserved the hope of their faith—the one time when they can meet the returning Messiah coming on the clouds—which took two thousand years. Throughout the process, didn't Christianity form many denominations? The United States was born as a Christian nation after the sixteenth century. It was here, to the United States, that Puritans emigrated in search of freedom of religion.

Didn't they first revere Heaven's will and show respect to God by establishing a church in the beginning? Then, didn't they establish a school for their children? It was after building these that they built their own homes. They made preparations to create a good environment. But what happened? The United States stood on Heaven's side as it went through a history of about two hundred years. It was blessed and enjoyed great wealth. Heaven blessed the United States in order to make a Christian civilization that could become central to

the world. However, they thought lightly of it and—in the same way that fallen people continually speak of quitting—they could not continue to the end and ultimately failed.

Even though the United States rose as a central nation in the world in the 1970s, it still suffered from many internal problems—the breakdown of families and of morality, confrontation between communist ideology and the democracy, and the self-centeredness of capitalism and of the free world. The nation begun by brothers and sisters ready to meet the Lord in love, ended up drifting into individualism. Heaven could no longer wait upon seeing the United States drifting into self-centeredness.

Didn't True Father come to the United States then? As a result of the breakdown of families in the United States, he said, "I have come as a doctor and as a fire fighter." He then went on a lecture tour of America's fifty states, awakening a sense of calling among those listening to him, in regard to America's original mission, and in an effort to revive the United States. In the beginning, many people with a meaningful purpose followed him. They respected him. But what happened to the United States in the end? Did the United States, which represents the Christian sphere that God established after paying tremendous indemnity for two thousand years, recognize the Messiah directly? Did they accept the Messiah? The United States ended up sending him to Danbury prison.

### **Tragic first messianic mission**

Two thousand years ago, the people of Israel crucified Jesus and caused his death. Finally, Heaven sent the Messiah to Christians who had longed for him. Heaven had enlightened and raised Christians for two thousand years. The United States, however, did not recognize him and ended up sending the Messiah, who had come to help America, into prison. In the midst of his imprisonment, True Father,

who wanted to prevent South America from becoming Communist, helped resolve the Nicaraguan problem through the Washington Times. When will South America and North America repay this huge debt to True Parents?

Today is the 55th True Parents' Day. Fifty years marks a golden anniversary; interestingly enough, 2020 would mark True Parents' diamond anniversary. That will be a day to commemorate our diamond anniversary. I heard that leaders of this nation are here today. With only a little more than five years until this diamond anniversary, will you buy a large diamond for True Parents? Will you offer this nation to God? Furthermore, will you offer the world to God?

You should think about what kind of mindset you should have in welcoming today. Because of True Parents, you are the first batch of blessed families in history. Thanks to True Parents, you welcomed Foundation Day and have all gathered in a position where you could register as citizens of Cheon Il Guk. Even though there are seven billion people in the world, you are the only ones who know of this amazing universal and cosmic great secret. You are able to be in the position of an ancestor.

Let us look back two thousand years: What happened to the dignity of Jesus' twelve apostles? You must think about this. How should blessed families spend their entire lives as people who have welcomed the returning Messiah and received the blessing? You are in the position of the first and last ancestor. You can become a representative of the royal family and form a dignified family; your efforts will decide this. What will you choose to do?

There's a saying that that happiness increases if it is shared with others. You should share the things that you know with others. You must inform the world's people. You should reveal the True Parents to them. You must be able to show them. If you think lightly of your responsibilities, spending day after day in the same way, you cannot

be in the position of the first ancestor of a noble family. Even though you may be the first now, those in the last position can take your position.

However, this applies to the time when True Parents are still alive. The fact that I am still alive is precious and important. If you do not take part in the providence I am conducting now, you will have nowhere to stand. You may say, "I will go to the kingdom of heaven since I have received the blessing." Yet, if you fail to make a good environment for yourself, you cannot become free. Now you can see me up close and you can talk to me; however, what do you think will happen if you die without fulfilling your responsibilities?

You all know how your conscience works. You come to understand where you are by assessing yourselves. The longest we can live with our physical bodies is a hundred years, but the place we must go to is eternal. If you are wise and not foolish people, what kind of decision should you make and how should you act? You should be able to show how proud you are of being in a blessed family for twenty, thirty or forty years while True Parents are still alive. How should you act? You must change.

The external world of today is a world of extreme speed. What I am saying here now will be connected in a blink. This is how much Heaven has developed civilization for us and for humanity; hence, please make good use of it, fulfill your tribal messiah mission and restore the nation and world. This is the purpose for which you are living today. Only by doing that will your descendants, the second—and third—generation children live in joy.

Are you keeping the Family Pledge and practicing it in your lives every day? I have told you everything as to how you must live. Bearing fruit, however, is your responsibility. Only by fulfilling your responsibility can you enter the ranks of the children who took part in True Parents' realm. What will you do?

Just like candlelight that is brightly illuminating the front of the offering table, will all churches in America blaze up in the flames of the Holy Spirit and the truth and restore the entire area? You should be grateful that I, who praises you and overlooks your shortcomings, am here. Please be sincere. Were you happy or unhappy to see me this morning? Do I give you hope? Are you grateful?

I also want to praise you in front of our Heavenly Parent. If the people of the United States, of this huge country, all catch fire, can the world become one? Two thousand years ago, it was said that all roads led to Rome. Two thousand years later, wouldn't it be great if all roads led to America? True Parents are your backers. Without True Parents, you are empty shells that become useless. Please become proud Unification Church leaders of the United States that attend True Parents and practice the word./



## Let's Prepare for the Course to 2020

*True Mother gave this message on 3.16 (April 15, 2014) at the banquet celebrating the fifty fourth anniversary of True Parents' Holy Wedding*

I think that rather than speaking, it would be better that I listen to your reflections today. What do you think? Does seeing me make you feel that spring has come? Why are your reactions so lukewarm? [Audience member: You are beautiful.][Applause]

Is it because we have all aged a lot? I am also over seventy! The life remaining ahead is shorter than the lives we have lived until now.

Do you think I look different? There is still much work left to be done for me to go to the spiritual world. Having too many tasks that I need to finish, I started training my mind and body. Even though it's only been three weeks, I have been walking from four o'clock in the morning to about five. I tried walking twice a day, but because I didn't have much time, I have been taking only morning walks. While walking, I do hoondokhae in my mind, meditate and deeply think of ways to accomplish the providence during the remainder of my life. Walk-

ing in this way felt great. Bishop Kim accompanied me in Hawaii and the three weeks' of morning walks reduced his waist size by one and a half belt holes. For his waist to change in this way means that we can become healthier.

You may say, "Ah, I am too old...." Please do not think this way but start exercising. What do you think? Dr. Kim Min-ha, try walking early in the morning, too. For this reason, I have instructed the national leader of the United States and other leaders to walk instead of driving to work.

Not much time is left until 2020. With the earnest desire that we hold a feast of this type again in 2020 with everyone participating in good health and full of life for having fulfilled our responsibilities, I thank you all for coming here today. Please enjoy your meal./

## **Building a World of Lasting Peace in the Americas and the World**

*The following address was delivered by Sun-jin Moon on behalf of True Mother at an UPF International Leadership Conference in Montevideo, Uruguay, to an audience of two hundred people that included ninety delegates from sixteen nations, on April 22, 2014.*

**Y**our excellences, distinguished religious leaders and women leaders, ambassadors for peace, respected delegates from throughout South America, Central America and North America, ladies and gentlemen, it gives me great pleasure to address you today in this beautiful city of Montevideo, at this important International Leadership Conference sponsored by the Universal Peace Federation.

The Victoria Plaza Hotel has special significance to me as the venue for so many important programs dedicated to peace and development in Latin America and the world. I recall fondly that some twenty years ago, my husband the Rev. Sun Myung Moon and I were welcomed here by then Uruguayan President Luis Alberto Lacalle, along with the president of the Central Bank of Uruguay and other key political figures. We were, on that occasion, holding the ground-breaking ceremony for the hotel's convention hall. It was at that ceremony that my

husband and

I, along with those in attendance, made a promise to move forward together to build a new future of peace and prosperity. I still vividly remember that day as if it were yesterday. My husband and I were filled with hope and excitement as we launched this peace initiative for the Americas.

The essential truth that lies at the core of that initiative is that we are all the sons and daughters of one God, and hence we are members of one family under God. All our efforts and the numerous peace organizations that we founded over many years have been entirely dedicated to the fulfillment of that vision. With the grace of God, this vision is now blossoming like a flower of hope. I pray that this vision will continue to grow and bear fruit here in South America and throughout the world.

On this great continent, and throughout this hemisphere, all people aspire to live in freedom and in harmony with one another as brothers and sisters, and in harmony with nature. This ideal has been God's very own cherished hope and the desire of humankind throughout the ages. I believe that at this time in history we are faced with an urgent challenge to make this ideal a living reality.

Our world faces many difficulties, from climate change and poverty to geopolitical tension and conflict. South America and North America face problems of their own. Nevertheless, I believe that the peoples of these two continents have enormous potential and can stand at the forefront in building a new world of lasting peace and prosperity.

Heavenly fortune is now gathering in this region. Brazil will host the 2014 FIFA World Cup in June this year and the 2016 Summer Olympics. All eyes are turning to South America. Ladies and gentlemen, it is at times like these that we must open our hearts and minds to receive the guidance of God, our Heavenly Parent. That is why we have gathered here today!

## **Uniting the peoples of the Americas**

Respected leaders! In accordance with God's will, my husband and I spent over three decades, during the prime of our lives, dedicating ourselves and our family to bringing about a spiritual awakening in the United States of America, a nation that had been blessed by God to become the most powerful nation in the world. However, God's blessings were not just for the people of the United States, but for all humanity. As such, the United States, as the leading nation of the free world, had the responsibility to work with and serve other nations in order to establish God's original ideal, the world of true love and lasting peace. Unfortunately, beginning in the 1960s, many people in the United States began to lose sight of that truth, evidenced in the spread of drug abuse, free sex, individualism and materialism. Thus began a trend toward spiritual and moral decline.

Beginning with our arrival in the United States in 1971, my husband and I sought to bring about a great awakening through a grass-roots movement dedicated to spiritual and moral renewal. My husband understood that God had called him "in a role of a fire fighter, in the role of a doctor" to heal the nation. The United States had lost its way and needed to rekindle the God-centered spirit that had prevailed at the time of its founding. This was the message that my husband conveyed to President Eisenhower<sup>2</sup> and President Nixon, to hundreds of members of Congress in the

U.S. capitol, and to the millions of ordinary Americans from every religion, race and cultural background. I, too, conveyed this God centered message throughout the United States and at the United Nations Headquarters.

Our vision of peace was not simply for the U.S. or North America, but for the Americas. For this reason, in October 1980, we founded the Confederation of the Associations for the Unification of the Societies of the Americas (CAUSA). CAUSA sponsored educational

seminars throughout the Americas with the purpose of introducing the vision of a peaceful global community centered on God. Our programs affirmed values of freedom, justice, respect for the environment, and interfaith cooperation. With an intention to overcome cold war divisions, we developed a highly sophisticated critique of, and counterproposal to state controlled political economic systems that were both totalitarian and militantly atheistic. Such systems were, at that time, being exported to nations in the developing world, promising liberation, but seldom delivering good outcomes. As an alternative, we advocated for good governance, economic justice, the development of civil society institutions, interfaith dialogue, and character education for youth. This effort was widely welcomed at all levels of society—including by leaders from both government and religion—and served as a valued alternative to materialistic and divisive ideologies. CAUSA programs were convened throughout North America, South America and Central America. We always emphasized the centrality of spirituality and “Godism” as prerequisites for achieving true liberation, development and peace.

My husband and I, having directly experienced the destructive nature of militant communism, were committed to preventing the spread of such a system in other parts of the world. At the same time, we recognized that the so called free world was in a state of moral and spiritual decline. The foundations of faith, family and freedom in liberal democratic societies were not healthy. My husband tried to bridge the division between liberals and conservatives, so that together we could build a good society and nation. He coined the term “head wing” to balance left and right wing ideologies. Through head wing thought, we have been working to create a world based on the values of interdependence, mutual prosperity and universally shared values.

In keeping with our vision of peace, my husband and I founded the

Washington Times in 1982. For more than thirty years, the Washington Times has upheld the highest journalistic standards and affirmed universal values of faith, family, freedom and service. As acknowledged by leaders such as Ronald Reagan<sup>4</sup> and Margaret Thatcher, it was instrumental in helping bring an end to the cold war. It continues to be a leading voice of truthful and responsible journalism. In 1996, with this same vision, we established *Tiempos del Mundo*, beginning in Buenos Aires, Argentina, and expanding to sixteen nations throughout South America and Central America.

In 1996, in Washington, D.C., we founded the Family Federation for World Peace and Unification in order to ignite a global movement dedicated to nurturing and strengthening healthy, stable, God centered families as the building blocks of a harmonious and prosperous global community. We were honored that George H.W. Bush<sup>6</sup> and Gerald Ford, former U.S. presidents, as well as Edward Heath, a former prime minister of the United Kingdom, attended the founding assembly. Since that time, FFWPU has been actively promoting and expanding this vision in 194 nations.

All these efforts aimed toward greater unity of the peoples and nations of the Americas. In April 2008, my husband and I convened the “Americas Summit” in Washington, D.C., under the sponsorship of the Universal Peace Federation, and dedicated to the theme, “Toward a New Paradigm of Leadership and Good Governance for Development and Peace in the Americas.” Former U.S. President George H. W. Bush and Former Uruguayan President Julio Maria Sanguinetti<sup>9</sup> made substantial contributions to the success of this important meeting. My husband and I encouraged both of these leaders, as well as the more than three hundred other attendees, to work for the unity of the Americas. Let us all work to see that dream become a reality!

## **A vision of God's borderless world**

Respected leaders of the Americas! The substantial foundation my husband and I established in North America over the course of four decades was carried out with equal enthusiasm in South America.

An essential component of this effort has been an interfaith movement to promote ecumenical harmony and cooperation between the largely Protestant Christian peoples of North America and the predominantly Catholic Christian peoples in South America. In December 1995, we convened a major interfaith conference here in Montevideo on the theme, "Christian

Ecumenism in the Americas: Toward One Christian Family under God." Dr. William Cenkner of the Catholic University of America was the convener. This conference was followed by a series of ecumenical programs involving thousands of Christian clerics, theologians and laypersons over a period of several years.

In the late 1990s, I toured sixteen South American nations, speaking to audiences about our God centered vision of peace. During this time, I had the opportunity to meet with heads of state from eight nations. I spoke to each about the need for cooperative integration of North American and South American nations, along with ecumenical unity between Protestantism and Catholicism.

In Jardim, Brazil, we established the Ideal Family Education Headquarters for World Peace and attracted people from around the world who aspired to create an ideal community. We also established a farm there—called New Hope Farm—and invited people to come there to work the land and live together and learn with people from around the world. Thus began a movement to build a model, ideal community.

In the Pantanal region as well, centering on Puerto Leda in the Paraguay River basin, we have worked to build an ideal village, with international volunteers living and working together in harmony with



nature. We established a farm there with the vision of developing resources for the benefit of the people of the world. In addition, we launched a fish farming project. Fish farming

is necessary, because in the future what can be harvested from the sea will not be adequate. In May last year, we were successful in raising our first batch of pacu. We were honored at that time with a visit from then Paraguayan President Federico Franco and other government officials.

Despite very challenging circumstances, our pioneers in Leda have built a thriving community through the investment of their blood, sweat and tears. Looking to the future, we plan to create additional facilities in Leda that will be of benefit to the various tribes in the region, including a hospital, schools and a community center.

My husband and I have also dedicated ourselves in the nations of the Southern Cone<sup>13</sup> of South America, encouraging increased economic cooperation. If a dynamic economic community can be created centered on this region, all the nations of South America can eventually be drawn together in cooperative unity and mutual prosperity. Increased economic cooperation can lead to greater political cooperation and people to people cooperation.

Along with these initiatives, we also have understood the importance of sports, not only as a form of entertainment, but as an instrument of peace. After the 2002 Korea-Japan FIFA World Cup, my husband and I established the Peace Cup as an international football tournament. The football legend Pelé was inspired by and contributed to the establishment of the Peace Cup. This tournament drew world-class clubs from throughout the world, and has been loved by football fans everywhere. We also acquired the Sorocaba football club in Sao Paulo, Brazil, and the Cene football club in Jardim, encouraging not only the highest standards of athletic excellence but also moral excellence and good sportsmanship.

## **Foundation for world peace**

Dr. Sun Myung Moon went through many life or death experiences. He also faced indescribable persecution in the United States, which was supposed to be a leading democratic nation. He was falsely charged with tax evasion and imprisoned. If I could, I would like to erase July 20, 1984 from the calendar; that was the day my husband was incarcerated in Danbury prison. I remember silently crying in my heart even as my husband comforted me with a smile saying that instead of praying for him as he headed toward Danbury, I should pray for America. He said, "Forgive even your enemy and live for the sake of others." Even though he was stripped of everything and all seemed lost, my husband continued to live for the greater good according to Heaven's will.

Even during this most difficult time, my husband and I continued our endeavors for the sake of America and the world. We bought two hundred trucks to deliver surplus food to needy people. Through the Washington Times, we devoted ourselves to the values of faith, family, freedom and service. Rev. Joseph Lowery and other Christian ministers joined the ranks of religious leaders calling for religious freedom and the abolishment of racial discrimination. Heaven indeed works in mysterious ways!

We have toured many places and spoken to many people. We conveyed God's word in the most remote areas of the world, in the congressional halls of nations, and even at the UN

Headquarters. Many times my husband spoke until his throat was sore. He spoke with an oxygen tank and ambulance on standby in the Andean regions of South America. Yet, his speaking tour would continue because he had to quickly convey God's word to the world.

My husband never rested with ease. One day he was in the East, the next day he was in the West. Most people would find it exhausting to do even one of the many tasks he carried out. Day by day, we saw the

vision for a peaceful world through ideal families miraculously take form before our eyes. With his lips parched, legs swollen, and entire body aching, my husband offered prayers of thanks to God.

After we founded the Universal Peace Federation in 2005, my husband initiated a world tour to 120 countries, visiting one country each day to share his vision of peace, even at the risk of his life. At that time, and continuing throughout 2006, we, along with many of our children and even grandchildren, spoke to audiences in nearly every nation of South America, Central America and North America. In fact, we continued to share this message all across the world.

My husband and I went through indescribable pain during the course of building this global foundation. Along the way, we faced numerous terrorist threats. Our church in France was showered with bullets by unknown gunmen. We even experienced the tragedy of some of our missionaries being martyred in Africa and in communist nations of Eastern Europe. The memory of these beloved martyrs we keep in our hearts.

The providential path of the True Parents of humankind, the true teacher, and true owner is a long and arduous one. It is like navigating a ship through a terrific storm. However, despite the challenges we faced, the obstacles have been overcome, and countless substantial activities that expand this vision are being carried out and making an impact all over the world. This global foundation for peace is now secure and growing each and every day.

You will learn more, during the course of this International Leadership Conference, about the development of many other initiatives being carried out by the Universal Peace Federation, as well as the Family Federation for World Peace and Unification and its marriage blessing movement; the Women's Federation for World Peace, and its Global Women's Peace Network; and the Wonmo Pyeongae Foundation, which as an investment in our future, supports thousands of

talented and deserving young people around the globe with scholarships, cultivating youth who love heaven, love humanity, and love the nation.

### **A call to action**

Beloved leaders! My husband and I have lived our lives according to the guidance of Heaven. Called by God to embrace all humanity with the heart of True Parents, we have invested our entire beings for the sake of God's liberation, the salvation of humankind, and the realization of a peaceful world. We have faced many challenges and tribulations on this path, but we have been undeterred in carrying out our heavenly mission.

I pray that we can work together in this great mission to build a unified world of peace and prosperity, as one family under God. With this in mind, I would like to present you all with a challenge, one that I hope you will take seriously.

First, I would like to challenge all of you to take the lead in protecting the natural environment. The world today is heading toward a calamity due to climate change and the rapid destruction of the environment. Desertification in China and Africa is accelerating, bringing serious consequences not only to those areas but also to their neighbors. Deforestation in the Amazon region is dealing a blow to the earth's "lungs." God gave the natural world to us so that it can serve as our home, an environment within which we can flourish. We should love nature and treat all things of creation with care. Nature, in turn, will give us what we need. We should remember that humankind and nature are part of one ecosystem created by God. Let us live together in harmony with nature!

Starvation and rampant malnutrition must be eliminated from our planet. That is why I am proposing further development of ranches and fish farms in the vast lands of South America. That is also why

my husband and I built a factory for marine products in Kodiak, Alaska. There he developed a system to mass produce fish powder, in order to supply nourishment to human beings suffering from malnutrition and starvation. In the future, we will transfer this technology for manufacturing fish powder to Leda. My husband has always taught that marine resources are necessary to resolve the food crisis, while at the same time preventing pollution. Raw materials on earth may not be sufficient to feed our growing population. Therefore, we should pursue sustainable development projects in relation to the oceans adjacent to North America and South America.

Second, let us take the lead in realizing the ideal of one family under God by overcoming barriers of race, religion and nationality. My husband and I have worked to achieve this goal through the marriage blessing movement, encouraging international, interreligious and interracial marriages and the creation of ideal families. Through such families, we can reconcile enemies and bring the world into unity. As you may know, millions of couples from around the world have participated in a Blessing Ceremony, affirming their marriage with a commitment to build a world of peace by creating God centered, ideal families. In this way, we can overcome the challenges that divide the human family.

Third, I also ask that you take the lead in promoting reconciliation and unity among all the religious traditions in North America and South America. A peaceful world begins with reconciliation and unity among religions. God has guided humanity throughout history through religion. Harmony and cooperation among the religions of North America and South America are preconditions for peace and development. I hope that you can take the lead in promoting interfaith dialogue and cooperation among all the religions of the Americas.

Finally, I sincerely request that all the leaders here today take part

in bringing to fruition these various projects that my husband and I initiated for the Americas. In this way we can rebuild and renew our nations and establish a world of lasting peace, as envisioned by God from the beginning of time. Such a world goes beyond the divisions of religion, race, ethnicity and nationality. God's ideal world is a borderless world of freedom, peace, unity and happiness.

God exists! For this reason, your efforts for the benefit of South America and North America will not be in vain. It is up to each of us to work to make this heavenly ideal a historical reality, and in the shortest time possible. I sincerely ask you to work with me in carrying out this action plan for achieving a new world of peace and development in the Americas.

### **Conclusion**

Respected leaders of North America and South America! It has been a little more than twenty years since my husband and I began our efforts to build a new world here in South America. I believe that this dream can surely become a living reality. South America has vast resources that will enable it to become a center of commerce and trade in the twenty first century. Although it has had its share of political, economic and social difficulties, God's blessings will be with this continent.

In August this year, the Universal Peace Federation, with affiliated organizations as partners, will convene in Korea the second World Summit on Peace and Human Development. The World Summit is being convened in commemoration of the passing of my beloved husband nearly two years ago. On this occasion, we will pause to reflect on the many programs my husband and I initiated in South America and North America. The World Summit will provide a golden opportunity for us to look to the past and plan for the future, while drawing upon heavenly fortune for guidance and support. I pray that the

World Summit will serve as an important turning point for the people of the Americas to make a new beginning with a united heart and mind.

Distinguished leaders! My husband and I have taken the course of True Parents, seeking to invest ourselves for the sake of others, for the sake of the world. I pray that you can join us on this path. I invite you all to take up this challenge of building a new world. Let us all stand together as one in achieving the dream of building one family under God.

May God's blessings be with you, your families, your nations and all the peoples of the Americas. Thank you very much./

## Let's Work toward a Huge and Beautiful Harvest

*True Mother delivered this message on the sixtieth anniversary of the founding of HSAUWC, May 1, 2014 to an audience of more than five hundred people including True Family members, church elders, True Parents' relatives and heads of organizations at Cheon Jeong Gung.*

**T**he sixtieth anniversary of HSAUWC's founding. When someone turns sixty, we can say that the remainder of the person's life is a time to prepare for the life ahead in heaven more than for life on earth. If we regard the sixtieth anniversary of HSAUWC's founding as a circle, like a growth ring on a tree, as growth rings do, those rings for 1950s and 1960s would indicate that these were the most difficult times for Korea.

Right after World War II and Korea's liberation, Koreans expected the nation to be established again, but the surging Korean War brought the barely regained nation to ruin once more. No hope could be found. Yet, our Heaven Parent made necessary preparations, centered on Korea through the Christian cultural realm, to realize the promise he had made to the people of Israel two thousand years ago to send the Messiah in the Last Days. However, just as occurred two thousand years ago, when leaders did not know that the Messiah had



come, Christian leaders, especially politicians and other top leaders in Korea that had absorbed modernism, were unaware that the Messiah had come. If the Christians in those days had become one with Father, the world would have changed. Sadly, the Christian foundation that Heaven had prepared took the lead in opposing Father. True Parents had no foundation to stand on as a result.

HSAUWC's sixty years have been like the wilderness course. Now, True Parents have opened the new era of Cheon Il Guk as we start settling down in Canaan. However, what is your attitude toward this? How strong is your resolve? Are you confident? You have worked hard until now. You went through great difficulty, doing your best through the persecution you received from others in a challenging and unprepared environment.

However, when we look back on the past, we were still inadequate compared to those who were prepared. We had many inadequacies. Much trial and error took place in the process. Looking back on those instances, we need to make new resolutions. Do you understand? We must reflect on our mistakes from the past, reflect on our past efforts and lives of faith in relation to how we could not offer more to Heaven, and then truly repent.

Using these sixty years as a foundation, hasn't a new era, a new providential age, begun thanks to True Parents? In this new era, mistakes like those we committed in the past are no longer permissible. Do you understand? We have True Parents' absolutely perfect foundation with us. Just as was mentioned in the reading today, we have received special blessings thanks to True Parents. True Parents said that true love means to continuously give, to forget and to give again. This is how it is supposed to be. However, from your standpoint, you should be able to repay that in some form.

You should double your efforts to reach those people that have lived in the same era as True Parents but who still do not know about

them. If you realize in the next sixty years what you could not do in the past sixty years, Heaven will bless you, regardless of your age. Originally, if humans had not fallen, our Heavenly Parent wanted to give us many years on earth in order to realize a culture of heart amidst God's creation and to enable us to dedicate it to Heaven and return something to him for what he has done for us. This means that the lifespan of a human being isn't sixty years. Do you understand?

Depending on how you act and live, I am certain that God will give you enough time to fulfill your responsibilities. Are you happy?

May is usually connected with spring. The providence and the entire Unification Church history begins from spring. Spring is a beautiful season that throbs with life and a time when hope can be planted and dreams cultivated. That is why True Father loved spring. I do too. I only know songs about spring. You should be grateful as you usher in this day. You are truly happy people. What kind of preparations does a farmer make to plant seeds in the spring? In order to gain a huge and beautiful harvest in the future, doesn't the farmer cultivate his land with all his heart and plant seeds? This also applies to you.

You have a treasure that no one else on earth possesses. You have very important seeds, which I have given to you. What are they? The three great scriptures and the Cheon Il Guk Constitution. Do you know what a great miracle those are? Armed with those treasures, and depending on the type of plan you develop for this spring and whether or not you plant seeds, you can show the world such great power, power that even surpasses that of a natural disaster.

For the past few days, tornadoes have been hitting the mid-southern United States. They swept through five states. What happened to America? Why are such tragedies happening? You should become true owners and fulfill your responsibilities. You must educate the world. We are the only ones who know the truth. All politicians and those in leadership positions should learn. They should learn from

you. This is the only way for the nation and the world to live. You are holding such tremendous power; yet, if you fail to yield results and have nothing to return to Heaven, you, who are living in this era, will not be able to hold your heads high in front of your future descendants or your ancestors. You will have nowhere to stand. Do you understand? Please do not forget how desperate this position—this very moment—is and how grateful you should be. I sincerely hope that you become people that live a life of practice./

## The Mission of Special Emissaries

*On May 8, 2014, True Mother held a meeting of regional presidents at which she spoke about the mission of the special emissaries that she officially appointed three days later at the Joint Worship Service. These were some of her remarks about the special emissaries.*

I have looked at the world map dozens of times recently. I asked myself how I could create a united world that the Heavenly Parent desires and offer it in my lifetime. It was a painstaking effort. Hence, I decided to reorganize our regions by language groups. English is not commonly used in all nations. The other major languages are Spanish, French and Arabic. I could group the regions in this way but if we were more specific, we'd have more regions.

Two thirds of the world's population is in Asia. More loss than gain usually occurs when resources are equally distributed by region, so I plan to focus on Asia. India and China most represent Asia with 1.2 and 1.3 billion people respectively. What can we do with these nations? You might have heard but this is why I will be appointing special emissaries. I will give the same salary to each of these emissaries. I will tell them to use it as public funds. If they have a family, their wives should be responsible for the family.

Two women represented model mothers in Korea's Joseon Dynasty. Korea's ₩50,000 bill features Shin Saim-dang; she is one. The other is the mother of Han Seok-bong. She raised him well despite being poor. The scholar Han Seok-bong's hometown was in Gaeseong. He taught himself how to write calligraphy from the age of seven and is famous for his calligraphic skills. Not having the money to buy paper, he practiced writing on the ground after wetting it with water. Hence, you cannot say that you are unable to do something because you didn't have the proper environment.

This gentlemen passed the civil servants' exam, went on to become a minister, and also served as the governor of Gapyeong. Don't you see the connection with us? As for families, mothers in particular, should go forward pioneering the future with the heart that Han Seok-bong's mother had in raising her son.

I have repeatedly told you to become noble families. Becoming the originator of a noble bloodline is only possible while I am still alive. This moment is one through which you can reach the position of a forerunner and establish a noble family.

The special emissaries that I appoint should utilize foundations such as that of UPF or WFWP to have exchanges with the government of their respective nation or region. Only when you established connections with prominent figures can a nation be restored. Otherwise, when will it ever be restored? This is evident in the history of Christianity. Didn't the entire nation accept Christianity based on the decision of the top leader?

Can we say that we cannot do the same in this age? That is not acceptable. You haven't been able to do so because of your inadequacy. Anyone inadequate must make effort to develop. You have to have hope. How many nations will we be able to restore by 2020? This is serious. Those who have been appointed special emissaries should become completely one with his or her regional president and move

in concert with him. All the special emissaries will also be appointed as the vice heads of the Cheon Jae Won (Cheon Il Guk Foundation); hence, they should fully cooperate so that I can grasp each region's problems at a glance. Do you understand? I had considered reducing the number of regions but instead increased it. I made Central America a separate region. I created the Great China region to concentrating our activities there, and I divided Africa into east and west.

I appointed someone who speaks French, because many nations are French speaking. As much as possible, I will appoint local members to central positions. Wouldn't that assure our future? I am saying that you, as people who are currently in charge, should raise your subordinates.

If your decisions, your devotion and the results you have gained can become eternal treasures of Cheon Il Guk, how precious is that? How blessed is the position you are in? Will you be negligent in carrying out your responsibilities? I can really be a difficult person. Still, when you see my face, do your hearts feel happy? Satisfied? I also want to be happy when I see your faces./

## A Message of Hope for Humankind as We Welcome Spring

*Given at the Global Joint Worship Service for the Victory  
of Vision 2020, 4.13 on the heavenly calendar (May 11)  
Cheongshim Peace World Center*

**T**his is the second spring that we have welcomed since the introduction of the Cheon Il Guk heavenly calendar. Spring is the season of hope. It is a precious season through which our dreams can rise higher, grow bigger, and expand wider.

Despite the beautiful season, we hear horrific and indescribably painful news from this country and from the world. This phenomenon can be compared to the world's people being on a ship that lacks sailors, a captain and even a compass and thereby experiencing deep insecurity, not knowing when or how well the ship will face strong winds and high waves or if it may sink by hitting a rock in its way.

As we watch these incidents take place, blessed members of the Unification Church around the world and Unification soldiers should stand up. We can no longer just look on and wait. We should not keep the blessing that has been bestowed upon us to ourselves. If we think of the seven billion people struggling like orphans, we must educate

them and let them know that our Heavenly Parent lives within True Parents and is working with True Parents. It is in this light that as of yesterday I relocated the FFWPU International Headquarters to Cheon Jeong Gung. Our Heavenly Parent has begun a period through which he will directly visit this holy ground and command the providence. Isn't this something we should feel thankful for?

The blessing cannot remain ours alone. Not only are you true children that resemble True Parents but you should be in the position of the originators of a noble bloodline once you fulfill your missions as tribal messiahs. We need to take action to fulfill all these responsibilities. We can no longer wait. Many people across the world are still dying, unaware that True Parents are alive and well at this very moment. When we think of our brothers and sisters living in misery— not knowing the providence and without having received the amazing blessing of Heaven, even though they live in the same age as the True Parents, and being aware that that blessing has been bestowed on us for the first time in six thousand years—we cannot avoid rolling up our sleeves and taking action with all our strength. You must confidently proclaim True Parents and testify that this nation and world cannot live without True Parents. Let us offer gratitude to Heaven for being here at this very moment. I believe it is time we take the initiative to repay Heaven.

I have divided the different regions of the world by language. I am trying to give an opportunity to all people to partake in the providence in this age when everyone can be connected in a second. Accordingly, I have appointed special emissaries that can embrace all the regions, all the world. The emissaries will be with you on the front line to testify about True Parents to all people on earth.

Hence, I would be truly grateful if all of you here today support the emissaries wherever they go as though you were accompanying them yourselves, with the same heart and resolution. I believe that these



efforts will bring about the spring days that will give hope to humanity. I will conclude my message today with the sincere request that all members around the world rally until the day we bear results./

## I Have High Expectations for You

*This is what True Mother said to the first and second groups of students to enter Universal Peace Academy, fifty three students in all, on 4.26 on the heavenly calendar (May 24, 2014) in Cheongpyeong at Azalea Park, near the Cheongshim Graduate School.*

**D**o you know the name of this flower? Peony. This is the first time I've actually smelled the scent; it emits a fragrance. This flower originates in China but I heard it also grows in Korea and Siberia. This is indeed a strong flower. Yet, this flower symbolizes shyness and femininity.

This flower is big and beautiful and it blooms in the spring. People consider the root of this flower great medicine. There are better flowers for women depending on the color, but generally, it is a good flower for all people. That is why True Father loved this flower. Tree peonies are the big flowers that bloom before peonies. Once the tree peonies wither, the peonies then bloom. They are both from the same flower family.

Peony root is expensive medicine. However, I do not dig out the roots every year; I leave them for the future. I wanted to give the flow-

ers a chance. I heard that it may start raining in the evening on the weekend and was sad that they may wither then; which is why I have set this time for you.

Is studying difficult? Saying so is not acceptable in your case. Look at how great an environment you are in. You have come from different countries; I am sure there are beautiful sights in each of your countries. This is a special place. Are you aware of that? That you can study here is truly a miracle and historic. You will be carrying out activities after graduating. Please, be proud of yourselves. You are children attending True Parents. You are different.

What did I say in the joint worship service last Sunday? Today, instead of hearing joyful news around us, we hear depressing news, about incidents that we wish did not happen around the world. Such incidents are happening in great numbers. There are also natural disasters happening in many places around the world, but we still see religious conflicts, ideological conflicts, territorial conflicts and other conflicts happening. Why do you think God is just calmly looking at the world?

Originally, our Heavenly Parent had hope when he created the world, right? He had a purpose. God was happy when he created the creation and Adam and Eve and saw that they were good.

However, in order to greatly bless humankind, he gave them responsibilities. Did they fulfill those responsibilities, or not? Because they failed to fulfill them, humans ended up becoming beings with no relationship to God. This is the state of today's humanity.

The different countries in the world each has its own laws. If you do not keep the laws of your country, you end up in prison, right? Humanity today is living within a prison of satanic laws. Hence, for the terms, "True Parents," "the blessing" and "blessed families," to emerge after six thousand years is most revolutionary. Do you understand that? There are still many people out there in the world that do

not know True Parents.

People still don't know how precious True Parents are and that they must meet them and attend them at all cost. We are the only ones that understand this. We have the most precious thing with us. However, is it okay for us alone to be happy? We should share it. We should let people know of it. This is the mission you will have in the future. Are you confident that you can do it? [Yes]

This also can be seen in Christian history. How many teachings did Jesus leave? Not many. Even though the Christian area of distribution has not included the whole world throughout the two thousand years of its history, the nations that are leading the world today grew within the Christian cultural sphere.

Their hope was to welcome the returning Lord. They believed that once they met the Lord in his second advent, coming down on the clouds, everything would immediately change. However, they were not aware that indemnity existed in human history, which had gone wrong from the start. The laws of the satanic realm blocked it. Yet, haven't the True Parents achieved the realm of liberation and complete freedom? This is indeed a miracle. Our Heavenly Parent waited for True Parents for six thousand years.

Even though they were unaware of it, all human beings have also been waiting for them. The four major religions today are an expression of this hope in general terms. These religions taught how to live in the process, but they did not reveal the fundamental truth, which is why we have a great truth—not only to become True Parents' children, but to realize the nation and world that our Heavenly Parent and humanity have hoped for. Are you aware of how great a blessing, hope and miracle this is? Therefore, can you stand still?

For this reason, what did I ask blessed families around the world to do? I have told them to rise and let others know that True Parents have come. An ignorant person can neither develop nor reach

perfection. They have to be taught. This responsibility falls on you. How great is this work? Are you proud of it? My hope in you is great. Please do not collapse because your immediate reality is difficult. Let's say a thousand people, a nation, can be immediately restored through you; wouldn't you be great champions, people that had succeeded and people that would be remembered by Heaven? Do you understand?

Please study hard and offer conditions with the heart that you will help the seven billion people in the world become aware of this. Please think of it in this way./

## True Parents: Humanity's Hope

*True Mother said the following after her return to Korea from Switzerland, during hoondokhae at a 5.17 (June 14, 2014) celebration of her productive trip.*

**I**t's good to see you all after about twenty days. Did you miss me? Rev. Ryu just said that "True Mother is becoming younger, but we are sorry that we remain so old." That is why I developed a new way to help you maintain your health. Later, you will see a video that will show you what I have been doing. You should all learn what I have been doing through the video presentation and through Rev. Song Yong-cheon's report.

Chambumo Gyeong is at the very center of what I was trying to resolve. How can I describe Chambumo Gyeong? I came to the conclusion that I had to completely renew and reinforce what I had laid out in my mind. If Adam and Eve had not fallen, the True Parents would have emerged at that time centered on God. There was something that the omniscient and omnipotent God had to achieve. Yet, this did not come to pass because of humankind's mistake. I am sure you all know of this historical course through the Bible and through the word.

True Parents are what Heaven and humankind have desired and

hoped for to this day. Of course, that Pyeong Hwa Gyeong and Cheon Seong Gyeong were formed centered on the word is important. However, the source is True Parents. Heaven endeavored throughout the years to restore fallen humankind. God carried out the providence of restoration through indemnity using the Israelites for four thousand years and restored a lineage untainted by the Fall. The birth of Jesus Christ, God's only-begotten son, achieved that. Would Heaven have only created his only-begotten son? God also created his only-begotten daughter.

With the birth of God's only-begotten son, providential history should have been fulfilled with God's only-begotten daughter. However, this was not fulfilled. That is why, before his death, Jesus Christ promised to return. The foundation of God's only-begotten son remained intact. In light of that, what was the point of Heaven's providential history, Christianity's two-thousand-year providential history? Christianity was the religion that restored the bride. You must understand this. Through Jesus Christ, two thousand years ago, Heaven's providence led to the emergence of the True Parents and the formation of a national foundation. Through Rome, God cleared the path for this national foundation to expand to the world.

This time, I had the chance to see many famous mountains along the Alpine Range. I learned that historical missionaries had ventured to neighboring nations through the Alps. Didn't True Father speak about how the five nations were connected centered on the Alps? I saw with my own eyes the historic facts and evidence of those who paved the mission path beyond these mountains. Think about this. It is summer now, but snow still covers the summit. I was told that the Catholic Church had designated pilgrimage courses that pilgrims would traverse. What True Father had said came to my mind as I walked through those mountains. Didn't he deliver a speech about the Mongolian birthmark? I saw what the Mongolians, with complete

devotion, had erected in those mountains. What do you think they prayed to Heaven for?

Recently, the situation in Korea has been very chaotic because of the Saewol Ferry sinking and the political landscape being in disarray. That is why I quietly departed Korea. I had also just sent out the special emissaries. I wanted to give them a chance to do something. I did not want to complicate things, so I left quietly. It was something of a 007 operation among my attendants. The queen's special emissaries were loyal. You should applaud.

I discussed many things with True Father. I promised that when I returned to Korea I would commence the compilation of Chambumo Gyeong and conclude it. The emergence of True Parents is Heavenly Parent's hope and humankind's hope. The True Parents did not pop up one day out of nowhere. You have to understand your history. You have to be aware of providential history, understand it theologically and be able to explain it. Chambumo Gyeong is a holy scripture that is perfect and faultless for humankind today. You cannot go to the spirit world without studying and reading Chambumo Gyeong. Among the three Holy Scriptures, Chambumo Gyeong is the most important. It is the source. I will take some time in contemplating how I will arrange, compile and put the finishing touches on this scripture. I will make it into a complete and perfect gem. Do you understand? I intend to make this scripture one that will transform those who encounter and read it, so that they revere Heaven, love True Parents and love humankind, and so that they receive strength to accelerate the manifestation of God's ideal for creation.

When you watched this video, didn't it mention that the ice on the Alps was formed millions of years ago? I entered and looked through underground ice caves that had formed in this way. In 2010, it was more than ten-stories thick, but due to the ignorance of human beings and the damage they had caused, and perhaps because I was



fatigued, it seemed as if I had to walk down twenty flights of stairs then. I remember that it was up thicker in 2010. Yet, four years later, it had melted. We were witnessing with our eyes what the scientists had predicted. The human population continues to increase, while the ocean surface continues to expand. If this happens, where can we live? It is a very serious issue. It pains my heart when I see these things.

If we had truly created that environment and foundation during True Father's lifetime, we wouldn't have to be worrying about these things. However, the earth is deteriorating each day and with the passing of each year. When you think about this and the future of the second and third generation of our beloved blessed families, what do you think we should do? The only way is to let people know about the True Parents. You have to make them realize that True Parents' wish is their wish and humanity's wish. That is the only way. Do you understand? It is a serious matter. I called Sun Moon University professors and other people today. After this session, I will tell them more concretely about this issue and have them move in that direction.

I was briefed every day about what you were doing. There are so many places and environments throughout the world that await our caress. When we think about this, you must realize that it is not just about you; rather, you must raise many children to be your successors and that can carry on, as you have, to the next generation. I ask that you make effort in obtaining the best results by drawing from your wisdom and all aspects of your careers.

In conclusion, as God's homeland, and as True Parents' land, which is humankind's origin, this nation must stand tall in the world. Doing well in politics will not achieve that. Becoming a rich nation where companies make a lot of money will not cause that to happen. This nation, the homeland, must become the root of peoples' heart and the root of their original minds. We must create a nation people want to visit. That is why I believe Korea should systematically develop a plan

for tourism. It should not randomly promote tourism but develop tourism while looking decades ahead. We must do this. We should make Korea a place that the people of the world can come to, view its beauty, and meet and be educated by True Parents, who are the center of heart.

Isn't Switzerland the premier nation in the world when it comes to tourism today? The Swiss did their best, despite their poor surroundings, to become what it is today. It was through prophet-like people that Switzerland looked to the future and began to develop (for example) a train that went vertically up to the tip of a mountain, or installed a cable car. I saw the power and the fruit of the efforts of human beings that surpass our imagination. Compared to Switzerland, Korea does not have many tall mountains. Yet, Korea does have many mountains. The temperature is gradually rising due to global warming. Yet, how wonderful would it be if we could cultivate our surroundings, for example, the mountains visible around Cheon Jeong Gung! While gazing from Cheon Jeong Gung, True Father said, "Place a cable car on that mountain; make a coffee shop on that mountain." Looking to the future, True Father showed us the way for Korea to survive in the world. Do you understand?

That is why you should do your best in witnessing and harvest the people that are prepared by Heaven. I believe there are many talented people through whom we can pioneer the future and build a beautiful future homeland. That is why I sincerely ask you to become good guides that can cultivate Korea, God's homeland, into a beautiful and flawless nation./

## Without True Mother We Cannot Be Reborn

*On 5.25 (June 22, 2014), True Mother held a special congregation to commemorate the twentieth anniversary of WFWP's dispatch of volunteers at Cheon Jeong Gung. Below is an excerpt from the message True Mother gave on that day.*

God created all things in heaven and on earth, and then created Adam and Eve. He had a big dream. Yet, did that dream come true? Because of Adam and Eve's mistake, God's providential history was actually a miserable course filled with indescribable hardships and suffering. Nevertheless, because he could not leave fallen humanity as it was, God began creating the right environment to save humanity.

### **One world is achievable**

Heaven chose the people of Israel and for a long time, four thousand years, his only concern was how to bring his children, who had fallen into Satan's realm, back into his embrace. He repeatedly established a central figure for each age and continued the providence of restoration.

Abraham was the son of an idol maker. Abraham was a person

Heaven could not choose; yet when Heaven chose him and called him to leave Ur of the Chalde'ans with absolute obedience and faith; he left his native city with an absolute and obedient heart. Abraham was then eligible to be in the position of an ancestor Heaven could establish.

Heaven worked to find a family he could embrace in the fallen world and thereby establish a nation—this was Jacob's course. Thanks to the cooperation of Jacob's mother, he was able to obtain the first son's right of inheritance. Then what happened? There was a period of indemnity. After twenty one years, didn't Jacob take his family and bring Esau to surrender? Thanks to that, the foundation upon which Israel could be a nation was established.

Through WFWP you were sent out and you have been active for twenty one years. Should I praise you for your hard work, saying that the results of your work can accelerate the realization of Cheon Il Guk? Your effort, however, is still weak from Heaven's perspective. There are still seven billion people waiting for us. I cannot help embracing them because I am a True Parent. However, can True Parents do it alone? Blessed families that are following True Parents must take the lead. We must therefore be able to embrace all seven billion people and bring them into our Heavenly Parents' bosom. One big world... This should not remain imaginary. We are living in a time when we can truly work toward realizing it. We have True Parents with us.

I just mentioned the story of Abraham. Abraham's faith became the basis on which Heaven could send his only son through the nation of Israel. How great a blessing is this to fallen humanity!

Yet, did the people in those days receive the son well? Heaven sent his only son to the people of Israel after a long wait and after raising them for four thousand years. Yet, the people of Israel and of Judaism ended up sending God's son to the cross. Jesus, however, said that he

would come again.

The only-begotten son, whom God could love, had appeared for the first time since the Fall. What do you think our Heavenly Parents' heart would have been like when he had to send his only son to heaven? Heaven wanted to educate and embrace all humanity, people living in ignorance; he wanted to do so through Heaven's lineage, through the Messiah. When that could not happen, imagine what God's heart would have been like.

Yet, the providence had to continue. Heaven's providence cannot work, however, with God's only begotten son alone. Did you know that the six-thousand-year providential history was also concerned with finding and raising God's only daughter? God did this even during Jesus' time. However, it did not bear fruit. History remembers God's only son but not God's only daughter. Isn't the providence of Christianity one in search of the bride? The providence was also concerned with looking for God's only daughter. You know about True Father but not about True Mother.

Satan became the king of the fallen world. In order to restore fallen humanity, Heaven raised figures that were able to overcome all conditions that gave rise to Satan's accusations. Heaven had to find his only daughter through a good dynasty from within a world where Satan was king. Does that make sense? When a central figure that Heaven chose and worked through failed to fulfill the given responsibility, Heaven did not work again through the same person. We know all this through the Divine Principle. Since the people of Israel failed, they could no longer wait for God's only daughter.

### **True Mother's background**

If you study more in the future, you will come to understand the background through which Heaven chose Korea a long time ago as the nation where the Messiah would return. Before the Kojoseon era,

the Han Dynasty existed; it was a good dynasty. Through the succession of this line, the providence was steadily connected. This is True Mother's history.

Hong Sun-ae (Dae-mo nim) and I are the only daughters in three generations. Father once said that for a woman to become the mother of the universe, she had to come from a family that had only one daughter for three successive generations. This shows us how Heaven prepared the environment for this one time.

Heaven created all things before he created Adam and Eve. He first created an environment for them. This also applies to the providence. I am saying that Heaven's work is remarkable. In other words, the mother of the universe did not suddenly appear after the returning Messiah came.

This result comes from establishing indemnity conditions that freed her from Satan's conditions in the long providential course. That is why I was born; it was around the time of my birth that Christianity entered Korea. Before that, Korea was a Buddhist and Confucian nation. It has not been long since Christianity entered Korea.

Christianity first entered through northern Korea. A lot of spiritual phenomenon occurred centered on Pyongyang then. When many Christians were waiting for the returning Messiah to come on the clouds, there were spiritual groups waiting for the Messiah to come in the flesh.

Why? Because they were aware of God's providence. Only by coming in the flesh can the Messiah become the True Parent. Only by doing so can the lineage of fallen humanity change. Blessed families cannot be formed if the Messiah does not become the True Parents.

Soon after Korea's liberation, an ideological confrontation with communists arose. History often depicts groups collapsing by making many mistakes and then rising again and developing again. History has been this way. That is because there had been no owner. Until the

true own-er came, humanity had to go through repeated labor pains. Nevertheless, Heaven continued to raise us to stand on the good side in this manner through the work of our original minds.

### **We must realize the kingdom**

You have probably heard of this already through Father's teachings: A spiritual group under Kim Song-do and Heo Ho-bin prepared to receive the Lord at his Second Coming. Dae-mo nim and my grandmother Jo Won-mo were key people in the group. Members of the group genuinely believed that Pyongyang would become the palace of Eden. They did not care about the political situation of the country. They stayed there because they believed that Pyongyang would become the palace of Eden. That was around the time when Korea was about to be divided at the thirty eighth parallel and many people were fleeing. It was then [in May 1947] that Father received a revelation from Heaven, instructing him to go to North Korea. He went to North Korea as instructed. While ministering in North Korea, Father was sent to prison by the communist government. Heo Ho-bin was also in prison then. Father, who came to know that Heo Ho-bin was in the same prison, asked her to deny everything and be released. You heard that the message was discovered in the process of being conveyed and that Father suffered as a result.

Heo Ho-bin's mother was leading the group then. I was six years old at the time. She called me and gave me her blessings through a prayer. What do you think she said in her blessing prayer?

When I was born, Satan tried to kill me, saying, "Because you have been born, I will die and descend. Hence, I have to kill you." Satan was already aware of who I was. Because he knew it would not be good for him that I live, he tried to kill me.

Why did I end up coming to South Korea? My uncle was then studying pharmacology at Waseda University in Japan. However, after

graduating, he entered the South Korean Army instead of coming to his hometown. Thus, my grandmother wanted to come to South Korea to see him, and her daughter and granddaughter came with her. Others in the group were all waiting in North Korea because they believed that North Korea would become the palace of Eden. Two years after we came to South Korea, the Korean War broke out. After the Korean War started, we were able to cross the Han River with my uncle's help just before the Han River Bridge was destroyed.

That is why when I met Father and the issue of marriage came up, I already understood the providence. No matter how difficult and hard, I was determined to resolve everything within my generation. In the end, if I fail to fulfill it, Father cannot complete it either. It will not work with only True Father. A mother is essential for a child to be born. True Parents appeared on earth, but you should understand how difficult it was for them to come.

All seven billion people are indebted to True Parents and our Heavenly Parent. The parental heart gives repeatedly, forgets about that and gives again. True Parents practiced this. Unification Church members should know about True Mother. You could not have been born if it were not for True Mother. Hence, the fact that I am still physically living with you while you are working so hard at this time is something to be grateful for. You should be truly grateful for this. Do you understand that? How aware of that are you?

I spoke about indemnity. You should end all indemnity in your lifetimes. Only then can there be hope for our second generation's future. You should think, "We have to build the kingdom of God on earth. I have to build this." We must realize one nation, one world. We have received so much love and so many blessings from our Heavenly Parent. We are greatly indebted to him. Simply put, Heaven worked this hard to bring about True Parents' births.

You might feel disappointed about being second in the world, but



you are blessed people. You are happy people. You must not shirk your responsibilities. This world came about because Ad-am and Eve shirked their responsibilities in the beginning. They did not understand that they had responsibilities—the responsibility to absolutely obey. He has shown us everything in this manner. What else is there to wish for? Now you should fulfill your responsibilities as mature children./

## Become Like the Pure Water the World Needs

*This is Mother's welcoming message to the young people attending the 2014 Aloha Reunion with True Parents at Queen Coffee Garden, Hawaii, on July 22.*

**M**y message today for you is to become water that disperses the true love of our Heavenly Parent and the True Parents of Heaven, Earth and Humankind. Water is a living substance that is essential to all people and creation, including animals, without exception. What would happen if we did not have water? We'd die. Though water is precious, it has become polluted; however, we cannot let it kill all living beings.

Thanks to True Parents, you are like pure water born from blessed families. This was possible for the first time in six thousand years. You are like pure water. All living beings should delight in your presence wherever you go. However, we do not enjoy such an environment today. Why is that? You will learn why through this workshop; you will learn what kind of people True Parents are, what your responsibilities and missions are, and about the victorious environment that True Parents have achieved thus far. You must be able to see it yourselves and experience it. You are still growing, so I hope you all can

nurture expansive dreams during this workshop. Do you understand?

True Parents must not be only your true parents but also humanity's. Even though the seven billion people of the fallen world do not know how they ended up in such an environment, their original minds desire to become happy, to find peace and to live a good life. Yet, the reality is that members of the human race throughout history have been aggravating every problem. Not a day goes by comfortably. We thought that we would be happy if food were abundant and if we lived well, but that is not the case either. We become discontent.

Why is that? It is because the people of the world today did not live according to God's word and did not receive the blessing. The Fall, committed by Adam and Eve, the first ancestors, brought about our dismal history. God was supposed to become the king of peace and the owner, but because the world came under Satan, peace could not reign in the world. Do you understand? When you look at history, territorial problems, racial problems, religious problems and the development of not-so-good culture for the convenience of civilization are causing destruction. Do you understand? The only people that can resolve all these problems are True Parents. Only True Parents can do that. Yet, not many people know of True Parents.

This points out that your parents, who received the blessing first, whether they are in the first or second generation, did not fulfill their responsibilities. Do you understand? They were supposed to create a wider, larger environment in front of True Parents; yet, what can you say? They lacked the ability and the competence to carry it out, so they were not capable enough to support True Parents in all fields. Consequently, I would like to entertain great hopes in your big dreams. What do you think?

The first thing I did after True Father's ascension was to organize Father's teachings. We have accumulated around six hundred volumes of his speeches over the past fifty or so years. Not everyone can

read them all. It is difficult to read all those volumes. Digesting the material they contain would be hard. That is why I have classified the material, given titles to parts and have organ to easily understand and digest the teachings Father gave for the purpose of raising you into beings that can bring about new changes. For that purpose, I am in the process of making three volumes; two of which have already been completed. The last volume is Cham Bumo Gyeong. Once these three volumes are completed, all humanity will have access to these teachings and will know how they are supposed to live.

All people need water. Living beings dance wherever there is water. However, you are the only pure water in the world. You are pure, untainted and not polluted. The world today, however, has become heavily polluted. As you probably know through the news, this is a season when Korea should be having rain. It is the rainy season there, but it has not been raining much. This drought has caused fields and farms to go dry and crack. Human mistakes have caused this phenomenon and I cannot just helplessly watch this happen as the True Mother. We must stand up and correct this problem. We must teach people that we must restore the environment to the form that God created, a world that has not fallen and one that is pure. This is our responsibility. Do you understand?

Now, when we look at the world, Hawaii can be seen as the most unpolluted island in the world. The Hawaiian Islands comprise seven islands, and we call the island of Hawaii, which is the island we are on, the Big Island. This is the most unpolluted island. The volcano that created it is still active and exploding underwater. In other words, the island is still expanding. It is a growing island.

As you observe this amazing environment during the workshop, I hope you can offer sincere gratitude to our Heavenly Parent. As you enjoy the natural surroundings, please think of the environment in your countries and reflect on what field you need to study in order

to become leaders that can make your countries beautiful, that can realize the ideal of the kingdom of heaven that our Heavenly Parent originally intended and leaders that can become pure water. Please be determined to become like pure water. Do you understand?

You were chosen to be in this workshop from among second-generation members around the world. Dozens, even hundreds of young members want to be where you are now. This is how precious every single moment you spend here is. Please always remember this and study hard./

## True Father, the Messiah at His Second Coming

*The Second Anniversary of the Universal Seonghwa of Sun Myung Moon, the True Parent of Heaven, Earth and Humankind was held on August 12, 2014 in Cheongshim Peace World Center. Below is the message True Mother gave at the event.*

**D**istinguished guests from home and abroad and beloved blessed families and members from around the world, I welcome you. I am so pleased to be with you all here. On this second anniversary of the Universal Seonghwa of Sun Myung Moon, the True Father of Heaven, Earth and Humankind, we feel how much God has loved us until now and that he has given us all his blessings. Yet, for our shortcomings in fulfilling our responsibilities, we repent once more.

### **True Father who saved the United States and the world**

As a result of the Fall of Adam and Eve, the first ancestors of humankind, Heaven had to undertake the providence of restoration through indemnity, a history marked by pain and bitter sorrow. However, not once did God forget about His lost children. To save them, he had to go through a miserable and excruciating history. When he had

established his chosen people through a long four-thousand- year providence and fulfilled his promise to send his only begotten son, humanity once more committed a mistake in front of this great grace given by God.

Even so, the only begotten son said he would return. Two thousand years later, God's only begotten son has emerged again through the providence unfolding through Christian history!

On this foundation, God prepared his only begotten daughter and elevated us to the position of True Parents. Thanks to this, another page came to be written in human history.

The world today remains fallen. It is a world owned by Satan. Hence, even though religions have tried to pursue a good lifestyle, they have not known the way to heaven. Now, thanks to True Parents, we have been able to obtain the title "blessed families," which have been born anew.

How can we describe in words the overwhelming emotions that we feel today? Our True Father, you worked hard, so hard. Our True Father, we love you. Our True Father, we miss you. Yet, just as the people, out of ignorance, did not welcome Jesus two thousand years ago, they did not accept True Father, the Messiah in his Second Coming. The providence, however, continues to move on.

In 1971, when True Father went to the United States, he said he had come as a doctor and as a firefighter. Heaven had prepared the United States as a stronghold for the Free World; yet the nation was moving away from upholding God's will as he had originally intended it to do. The United States stood at a life-or-death crossroads because of its culture of decadence, family breakdown and the communist ideology. True Father, who knew how God had worked hard to raise the United States, had to go to the front line once more. That was in 1971. In the 1980s, Father aroused the attention of the United States and followed a path, all alone, to save that nation, which was facing threats

to its religious and ideological underpinnings, a threat that came from communism.

He left many accomplishments as his legacy, accomplishments that no ordinary human being could have achieved. In trying to save the United States, his goal was to bring salvation to all of humanity in accordance to our Heavenly Parent's will. That is why Father called on the Free World, which was wavering, and the United States, where democracy was wavering, to forgive, love and unite. He awakened all the good people of the United States. He himself practiced the love he preached. Yet, rev. Moon, who lived for others in such a way, ended up following a suffering course in prison at Danbury.

Even though he did not have to follow that path, he still followed it, calling us to unite. He cried out, "I do not know what blessings Heaven has prepared in the background where I am going. So be strong! be confident!" From the perspective of the global providence, it is only True Parents who saved the United States and the world.

Be proud citizens of Cheon Il Guk This second anniversary particularly focuses on the activities True Parents carried out in the Americas. Let us all mobilize all our strength, ability and effort in front of True Parents' great love and become one in heart, body, mindset and harmonize in front of God's will. It is my hope that we all do our best, as proud citizens of Cheon Il Guk, to lay the substantial foundation for Cheon Il Guk. During the first anniversary of Father's ascension,

Japan and Korea became one through the Peace bike Tour. This time, fourteen countries took part in the event and the teams cycled a total distance of six thousand kilometers.

How beautiful is that? Despite the changes in climate and bad weather, the participants were not deterred. All brothers and sisters present here have become one in heart and vision. With this second anniversary, you have shown the people of the world and that you are proud sons and daughters of True Parents; you have demonstrated



this as well in light of True Parents' achievements.

I thank you all for all the hard work you have invested so far. Our goal is now clear. Do not forget that our Heavenly Parent and True Parents are always with you wherever you are./

## True Parents' "Flu"

*True Mother's message during the luncheon  
on August 12, 201*

I sincerely thank all of you here for setting aside your schedule to come all the way here from your different countries. I believe you may feel the same way I do whenever you come here. We feel that way because we have become one, one family. I have gone on many speaking tours and met a great diversity of people.

A common hope everyone shares is his or her desire to live in a free, peaceful and happy world. I believe that our hope and all the efforts we invest as we pursue this will certainly bring about happiness. However, what I would like to tell you is that doing it by oneself is a lonesome undertaking.

God began the Creation because of his loneliness; He needed a partner. Today, the Unification Church foundation has spread to 194 countries. Many countries have their own path, their own dreams.

I am sure that those in leadership positions, the heads of state and those in charge, people leading nations, would want their people to live well, wouldn't they? However, at this point, it is impossible to pursue one's national interests alone and promote happiness, freedom and peace. There are many national boundaries and many indescribable barriers such as racial and religious conflicts.

We, however, know how this can be achieved. When we serve our Heavenly Parent, the Creator, we know what path the seven billion people on earth should follow. True Parents are the ones who have taught the way we should follow. All countries can become one as sibling nations through True Parents.

Two people can exercise greater power than one. The same applies when three, four... If the 194 countries move together with one heart and vision, all the problems that human beings are agonizing over can be resolved. In particular, we are facing many dangers as a result of environmental problems. The disorderliness of humanity is bringing down the source of creation. The natural environment, which is a source of joy to us, is being destroyed. Even though our leaders are greatly concerned about this environmental problem—because they worry about everything in the future—it is quite unfortunate that they have not been able to do anything about it.

I visited Switzerland recently. I heard there are more than four hundred mountains in the Swiss Alps. I went to twelve of the highest peaks. On one of these mountains, I was shown a road that was built during the days of the Roman Empire. The Alps connect five countries. When Christians went on missions, instead of going around the mountains, they found it more convenient to follow a mountain path. I heard that that is why a road was built in the mountains during the days of the Roman Empire.

We must communicate. We must be able to talk to one another. In order to do so, however, we must have one center, we must have one goal. So, one thing I would like to ask of you is to please maintain your health. Then you will certainly be able to realize the one world that True Parents, our Heavenly Parent and humanity have desired. However, in order for you to partake in this, you must first be fit.

How do I look to you now compared to last year? Even though it hasn't been long, I have been working out. I didn't take any pills or

receive any kind of treatment. I have been walking.

Thanks to these efforts, my body has certainly become lighter. It is my hope that all of you in charge of nations be in good health. Then, we can all join in heart and vision and practice true love all together. During my message earlier today, I asked that we forgive, love and unite. If we take the first letter from these three words it becomes “True Parents’ flu.” However, because this is a “flu” of true love, it is a really good flu.

Please remain healthy./

## Harvest Calls for Hard Work

*True Mother gave this message following hoondokhae on 8.8 on the heavenly calendar (September 1, 2014) in Cheon Jeong Gung.*

September is the harvest month. At this providential harvest time, **S**our responsibility is to witness—to find the many ripened, prepared grains. Hence, you should boldly let people know about True Parents. Have you seen the recent popular movie, “Myeongryang”? The world has no owner. The people’s hearts feel empty as a result. The leaders in those days were not able to truly lead the people and help them.

That is why when Lee Sun-shin stood on the frontline in that difficult environment, with the heart to serve the people, the people united. This changed Korea’s fate. What do you think would have happened if Lee Sun-shin had not been there at that time?

Even though this age has many great people, people are still waiting for a true owner. What position are you in? You are family members that have received True Parents’ blessing. You must inform people about True Parents. You should inform them, so that they become aware of True Parents. Do not be afraid! If you become one with True Parents, you can overcome and resolve all problems. Should a person that knows about this simply remain dormant? You should take the

lead to witness and educate people! Father always said that there is no perfection in ignorance. Hence, you should let people know. Now is the time when you should boldly advance. Do not fear better established religious groups.

I called members of the Youth Federation and CARP here today. You have come at the right time. Remember that many prepared lives are waiting for your voice and touch. Challenge yourselves and meet these people! It is not incorrect to say that the history of our Unification Church started from CARP. The standard of our Unification Church is high. When conveying the word, you are people that can digest anything. Hence, move forward with confidence! My hopes for you are high.

In December, I plan to conduct a forty-day witnessing course for CARP and Youth Federation members in Las Vegas. I want to teach them to be leaders of a global standard. To become such a leader, not only is it important to connect through the heart, but one should be able to communicate through language too.

Korea is the fatherland of our faith, True Parents' fatherland. What does that imply? We must be able to embrace many brothers and sisters. The countries that stood at the frontline of missionary work... Korea was a bit weak. Those countries included Japan, America and Europe, Germany in particular.

Leaders in Korea were not fully capable of thinking about the world and the future; as a result, they have not been able to raise successors. Time does not wait for us. It actually feels a bit late. Are you then going to give up because of that? We must make it possible! Most leaders are in their sixties and seventies. Yet, did they raise successors?

Even though each of the providential organizations carries different responsibilities, I hope that they become one with the headquarters and work together in the same direction to bring about greater results. Since results are important, do not assert what is yours alone, but join

hands and make greater results. The message I have given you this time is about this: Forgive, love and unite!

This is the true love “flu” of this age given to you by True Parents. I hope this spreads to the nation and moves on to all of Asia and the entire world and that you yield results from such a foundation.... When one catches the flu, one must try hard to recover from it. Isn't that right? The true love flu! I hope that providential organizations and groups often collaborate and communicate with one another and bring about greater success.

A few days ago, the pope paid a visit to Korea and it became quite an issue. However, what came from his visit? He has left. The work that we do, however, is to save people. What else is greater than this, that we should be grateful for? Instead, you should be afraid of sleeping. Father tried not to sleep.

You said you would become devoted children and patriots. If that's the case, shouldn't you take after True Parents? Please become sons and daughters that resemble True Parents and realize their hopes. This is the only way to give blessings to our descendants in the future.

These days, I have been thinking a lot about indemnity. What can be done to establish a future without indemnity? You must do well. In other words, please do not put off your responsibilities. Just as I did, you should be able to say, “Follow in my footsteps!” Do you understand?

Only by doing so can a new era be formed through you. The Cheon Il Guk era, the kingdom of heaven on earth, the kingdom of heaven through you... Of course doors opened through True Parents, but how extensively we build a good environment depends on you. Isn't that right? Being in the position of children, you have responsibilities. Now! This is harvest season. Make great determination, pledge to Heaven every day that you will bring great result and live a life of practice!/  
/

## The Month of Harvest and Liberation

*Mother spoke to members at hoondokhae on October 1, 2014 in the Cheon Jeong Gung hoondokhae room. This is what she said that morning.*

October is usually called the month of liberation and the month of harvest, isn't it? Have you all been working hard on the harvest? You say that you follow the way of God's will, but you have been weak in preparing for the future. What are your dreams? Aren't most of you here in your late fifties? The young people from the witnessing revival group; please stand up. Everyone else, except for you, is aged.

Though they have lived for more than fifty years, there is no guarantee that they will live for more than fifty years in the remainder of their lives. In light of that, what were your dreams and when will they come true? A person that has not been able to establish a successor cannot achieve that dream.

Among Korean members are many age gaps. I have been looking for leaders that can ignite a new youth movement; sadly, I can't find anyone. You must repent deeply. From the position of parents, how... You are supposed to open the way for your children. You had to emulate True Parents. You said you would love, respect and attend True Parents throughout their lives, but what happened to achieving their dreams? This must not finish within your generation. You



must strengthen the foundation and environment that will enable this dream to be continued, developed and realized. A person with a dream is young, even at the age of seventy. No matter how young you may be, if you do not have any dream, you just end up drifting away.

What did the hoondokhae reading we just did say about the physical world? It said this is where we prepare to harvest grain for the next world. Intact ripe grain uneaten by bugs! Only when that grain is stored in the heavenly warehouse, can our Heavenly Parent love you. Our lives here on earth are a short moment. You have repeatedly heard that the physical world is where we prepare for life in the next world, the eternal world. From now on, put your faith in practice and act to fulfill that dream. Isn't Cheon Il Guk the substantiation of that dream?

While looking at the golden waves in the fields, many memories came to me. I wondered whether farmers were happy now that the harvest season has arrived. However, on the contrary, I heard that they have more worries. Our farmers in Korea are struggling with issue of the importation of rice to Korea. All nations must be able to all live well. Though we are said to be going in this direction, some places may suffer disadvantages in the distribution process. This is because there is no true owner of this country or of the world. You must attend True Parents. A single word from True Parents should be able to put everything in order, but because this isn't the situation, people keep fighting and disputing issues. When you observe that, don't you feel anything?

Can I hold on to this dream of hope and have hope in you? I ask the young people, in particular to develop dreams through which your courage saves the nation and the world. Do you understand? What matters is the beginning. You are truly blessed people. Even if you have received the same amount of blessings, the person that develops those blessings well and expands the good environment

through that becomes a noble person, doesn't he? Those that fail to do that just drift away. If you are wise people, what should you do? In addition, you received the blessing in True Parents' name and now have children and grandchildren children. In light of that, how will your future descendants—hundreds or thousands of years from now—assess you?

Heaven is alive. I receive reports from the special emissaries to each region almost every day. No matter what the environment, once a seed was planted, it grew. It bore fruit. This is amazing. I received a report from the special emissary to the Middle East. One cannot freely witness in the Middle Eastern environment. Blessed families there, however, have settled and preserved their families with a standard of absolute faith and absolute obedience in such remote areas and are making effort to find ways to restore their tribes. According to the special emissary, these members in the field move him deeply, and he goes on tours with a heart of gratitude. Motivated by the word alone, these blessed members are determined to work hard throughout their lives and bury their bones in the country. You, however, live in a different environment. Here, you are receiving a lot of support. Among these blessed family members, there is one member who is making all kinds of effort to realize this dream despite the severely constricted environment. When asked how much support he needed to continue the work, he replied he needed only \$500.

You must deeply repent. Those that follow the way toward the fulfillment of God's will in a comfortable state must repent. In order to do that, you must witness a lot. If you do not witness and just keep receiving grace without bringing results, you—who are in the same position as those dedicated blessed members—will be in debt. I felt sorry for not paying much attention to them until now. That is why I appointed special emissaries and plan to give them a lot of support. In order to do that, the Korean church must witness a lot and become

a central nation that can send many missionaries around the world. Isn't that correct? Korea must become the source nation. However, it has not been able to do that, has it?

In light of this, I am greatly interested in CARP and the youth movement. Do you understand? This also applies to providential organizations. Isn't our goal Cheon Il Guk? We should become devoted children and patriots that bring forth many Cheon Il Guk citizens. Isn't this how you can save your tribe and liberate humankind? While I am on earth, you must let all seven billion people know of True Parents' emergence. They are in a very pitiable position without knowing about True Parents. You must have that sense of responsibility. If you have not been able to guide your children to this standard, witness to them and guide them to it. Do you understand?

The season of harvest is a good sea son for witnessing. Please print the slogan "We are brothers and sisters that realize the dream" on vests or jackets and ask the members of the witnessing revival group to wear them. Many people will wonder what the dream is when they see it. So please make it look nice. [Applause]

We are in an era different from those of the past. We must be ahead when it comes to witnessing methods. And you must start in gratitude and joy. Isn't finding one life a joyful thing? The outside world is gradually collapsing. Isn't the fertility rate in Korea the lowest? Our young people must witness and change people's mindset. True Parents, the path we are following and our vision alone can save the world. Only True Parents can save this country, bring unity between the two Koreas and bring together Asia and the world. This is greatly hopeful. Just as True Father said, isn't God giving us results equal to our efforts? Do you understand?

Please guide the revival group well. They are restarting with fresh determination. Please pray that they succeed so that our young people awaken and the church revives. When this happens, the whole church

will live. This is our joy. Not so long ago, Rev. Lee Yohan celebrated his ninety ninth birthday, didn't he? Is he still very strong? I sincerely hope that you all live as long as he does and greatly expand the good environment./

## Toward an Upsurge in Tribal Messiah Successes

*True Mother's Address at the global worship service under the theme "Victory for Vision 2020! Global Worship Service for the Accomplishment of Our Mission as New Tribal Messiahs", October 26, 2014 at Cheongshim Peace World Center, Korea*

October is a beautiful time of harvest. Blessed families, members of the Unification Church from around the world, how and what did you harvest today?

"Blessing" is a term that humanity and our Heavenly Parent deeply longed for, one that finally appeared after six thousand years. Until the term "blessing" appeared in the fallen world, our Heavenly Parent had to go through indescribable difficulties and True Parents had to carry out the entire providence of restoration through indemnity. Based on their victory, the term "blessing" finally appeared. The blessing... Thank you. However, how are our blessed families today?

We have commemorated the second anniversary of True Father's ascension and are heading toward the third anniversary. At this point, what kind of determination should we make? In his final prayer, as he was leaving us, he asked that we fulfill our responsibilities as tribal messiahs. How seriously have you been putting that into

practice in your lives?

Today, in two nations, tribal messiahs, who have been carrying out their responsibilities alongside all other members worldwide, have accomplished the restoration of four hundred and thirty families.

Today, we have all come together. Let us all congratulate and encourage them. May today become a day of determination for every single one of us to achieve the same objective.

I spoke about the blessing. Through the blessing given to fallen humanity, humankind, you have been reborn and received new lives thanks to True Parents. If the fallen world is a polluted and stale world, blessed families are like fresh, clear water. You are like the water of life. What do you think about that? However, you have responsibilities. Please consider this. Even if you are like clear water, what happens if water remains stagnant?

Its quality will deteriorate. Therefore, it must move. It must flow toward the ocean. Living beings that are dying will revive wherever this true water of life flows. That is why it is necessary for tribal messiahs to act upon their responsibilities.

The tribal messiah movement will now become a huge wave and will spread beyond Thailand and the Philippines; it will pass through several countries in Asia and pass through Europe, the Americas, Africa, Oceania and the Middle East. It is swelling and moving toward the ocean. Wherever this wave passes, countless people will be reborn.

We cannot rely on anything in the world. The only method is for us to let others know about True Parents. Only when my family, my tribe and my nation become one with True Parents, aligned with the providence, and then they ride on a big wave that spreads to the five oceans and six continents can one world under God, one world—the kingdom of heaven on earth that our Heavenly Parent and humanity longs for—become true. Until that day comes, the day for which humanity has longed, it is my hope that all blessed families, all members of the

Unification Church, become one in heart and in body, harmonized in thought and one with True Parents through absolute faith, absolute love and absolute obedience. Can you stand still knowing that our brothers and sisters are still out there, miserable and struggling like orphans? You must stand up. Will you do that?

This event is one through which we must unite. We must confidently testify to the world that True Parents have come. You must help people outside our movement become aware of True Parents' achievements and of how great they are. Do not be afraid. Under the name True Parents, I say that wherever you act and reach out, the spiritual and physical worlds will be with you. What is there to be afraid of then? Confidently cry out. Confidently show the world that you are true blessed families, children of True Parents. Remember that this is the only way you can stand in the ranks of an ancestor of a victorious true family that has guided the seven billion people in becoming citizens of Cheon Il Guk, the status we so longed for. I hope you all become victorious, devoted and loyal sons and daughters./

## We Are One in Attending True Parents

*True Mother called for a meeting to take place on October 27. She summoned all the Supreme Council members and other leaders from around the globe to Cheon Jeong Gung for this Special Meeting for World Leaders. This is the message she delivered on that day to an audience of around three hundred people.*

**T**hank you for your hard work. The reason I have called you all here today is because we are going to have the [Sunhak] Peace Prize award ceremony next year as part of Father's third anniversary. Moreover, because we need to make a little bit more effort in presenting our accomplishments, I have been thinking about everything—about how, by what methods, and with what kind of motivation we can create greater results.

As I have said many times, we are united as one in attending True Parents. You have to carry out your work while maintaining the standard of one heart, one body, one mindset and one harmony. That is why I am determined to set things straight again and help you feel motivated, so that by the third anniversary, and further, by 2020, you can all reap the greatest harvest of your lives. Do you understand? [Yes!] Because I love you, I have come to this decision.

Until now, you have observed True Parents' lives while staying at their sides. You have received their teachings. Yet, you have not been



able to be moved by this and deeply, 100 per cent, experience it in your body. You have not paid attention to your siblings or neighbors. Our past way of life must change now. You have to reflect on and repent over why you have been unable to resemble True Parents even though they taught you everything so clearly and even though you were at their sides, witnessing how they lived. Do you know what I mean?

Let me ask you a question: Do you know about Daemo nim? What kind of person was Daemo nim? Three generations of her family, rooted in the history of the Christian faith, searched for the returning Messiah in the flesh. She spent her entire life seeking the Lord and she is a unique woman and mother that was able to open up the environment through which you could be resurrected. She is the one who carried out that providential work. She is the only person to have successfully preserved in history the family of God's only begotten daughter and to have given birth to his only begotten daughter. Two thousand years ago, holy Mother Mary gave birth to Jesus Christ, God's only begotten son. Although she gave birth to him, she was unable to create an environment for him. She could have, but she did not. As a result, God's only begotten son was unable to meet God's only begotten daughter.

What happened in the end? Didn't Jesus die on the cross? His promise to return has sustained two thousand years of Christian history. When you think about this, you today are blessed people to have been able to hear True Parents' and Daemo nim's teachings and to have taken part in her works. Do you agree? [Yes!]

You received the blessing because of True Parents. You are their children. But what did I say yesterday? I said that by receiving the blessing you have become the water of life, clear water that is not like the muddied waters of the fallen world. Even though you are like clear water, you still must fulfill your responsibilities. If you remain

stagnant, you cannot avoid becoming self centered, always thinking of receiving blessings only for your own convenience, and thus like stale water. Therefore, you have to flow. You have to spread yourselves broadly. You have to connect with the bigger current. Then you can flow to the vast oceans. I am referring to the seven billion people of the world. You have to create and bring into realization an environment in which they can attend True Parents. Yet, you are in the position where you cannot even master yourselves. That is why we have needed Daemo nim's works. Do you agree? [Yes!]

However, not just anyone could conduct Daemo nim's works. She comes from a family raised by Heaven. She is from a special tribe. Her household gave birth to God's only begotten daughter. More than anybody else, she was aware of the history of Heaven's providence of restoration through indemnity and made actual preparations to receive the returning Lord. Don't you agree? That is why there is no one comparable to Daemo nim.

Rev. Oyamada just gave a report using his rough Korean. How much of it could you catch? He is a very intelligent man. I know he speaks many foreign languages, but I think he is least proficient in Korean. I could understand what he was saying but I wonder how much you could. It is so difficult to express oneself in words. How much harder would it be for a spirit person to work on earth! Would it be easy or difficult? [It would be difficult.] It would be difficult if the spirit person herself were having a hard time. It's difficult even to have control over one's own body. But to work through another person's physical body? Is this possible? It has required her strenuous effort, beyond our imagination. Her works could only be done with the assistance of Heaven. I know Daemo nim very well.

I will ask you another question: What is the difference between a one's nanny and one's actual mother? [The lineage] What else? [A difference of heart] Anyone can give such answers. But I would like

to explain it like this: A nanny is a public figure. She cannot have personal emotions in the task entrusted to her. A less mature mother might spoil her child because of her compassion or other circumstances. Do you understand?

When Daemo nim gave birth to me, Heaven told her, "You are her nanny." She displayed absolute faith. That is why I never thought about my natural parents. I did not yearn for them. My original, true parent is God. That is what my grandmother taught me. When I was young, she taught me that my father was God. That's the only thing I learned from her. That is why I was placed under heaven's protection, where I have remained until this day. Nobody educated me. God's only begotten son and God's only begotten daughter are equal. You cannot say that God's only begotten son educated God's only begotten daughter. Do you understand what I am saying?

That is why it was my decision. I have my own firm resolve. If the environment was prepared in such a way to help me, Daemo nim was indeed a nanny. Do you understand?

She did not harbor any ulterior motives throughout her life. Yet, more than anyone else, she was aware of providential history, of the returning Lord and of True Parents' stature. It would have been so good if the blessed families, those who have received the blessing, were all competent enough that I could be free of worries in all respects. However, not a single family has been worthy of praise. All have fallen short. True Parents occupy that single central point for which Heaven yearned deeply for six thousand years and for which humankind has longed. Although they appeared, not all the Cain type children who attended True Parents were qualified. Even though they received the blessing they did not all achieve a passing grade. How sorrowful that is. How miserable True Parents must be. This can be expressed in simple words, but it is serious.

Think about this: When True Father took his first steps dealing

with God's historical providence, he began from the very bottom of hell. He followed a path that severely challenged his physical body. The torture he went through under Japanese imperialists is not something that you who live in these times today can imagine. You'd heard about this from True Father in his speeches, hadn't you? The reality was that he had to come back from the point of death many times. There is a limit to life, to the human lifespan.

No matter how great a soul he is, even as the True Parent, the day had to come when he shed his physical body. Only then could he enter the eternal world. I am sure you are aware of the concept that we go through three stages of life. In other words, we are all destined to see the day when we discard our physical bodies. The physical world is a place where we can fully enjoy everything, in order to nourish our lives in the spirit world.

The spirit world is where you breathe true love. Envy and jealousy have no place in that world. There, people do not plunder others to gain more for themselves. It is a world where people give, share, and love others, and rejoice together in happiness. Only then can it be said that they are happy.

Even if you are successful in your lives on earth, if you feel a sense of crisis because of a small mistake you commit, you will be unhappy and uncomfortable. That is how the conscience works. You have to discard all these problems while on earth and go to the next world in a body that conforms with life in the spirit world. Then you will meet your eternal Heavenly Parent and live surrounded by his love. That is the wish we have today. How close have you kept this to yourselves in your daily lives? If Daemo nim's providence in Cheong pyeong had not actually happened, we would have attended our Heavenly Parent in a miserable manner. How great God's bitterness would have been!

Furthermore, had we not been able to prepare the environment for a proper, final send off for True Father, I'm sure we would have

been in a miserable and wretched situation and wishing to erase that moment forever. Yet, that day inevitably came upon us. Did anybody that had even an inkling about this ever mention to me, “We should prepare for that day in this way”? Did anybody say that?

You all have to repent; you ought to be ashamed of yourselves. If you do not digest what I am telling you right now and move on, it will be difficult for you to find your places as citizens of Cheon Il Guk in the new era.

Daemo nim is a spirit; therefore, in order to work on the physical plane she needs a proxy. Yet, it is not as easy as you may think to use another person's body. The thoughts of that person on earth may not always be consistent. There is a saying in Korea: “A person is different in the morning and in the evening.” They say that you are different even before and after you use the bathroom. It is the same logic. Human beings within the fallen realm are all the same. Even you who received the blessing continue to fight among yourselves. It is not easy to carry on spiritual works with such people. It is not an easy task.

What I want to say, Hoonmo, is thank you for your hard work. All of you must praise her for her accomplishments. She has achieved these together with Daemo nim. What I desire is for Hoonmo to also think of her own family from the position of a nanny, as I explained earlier.

Heaven is fair. Don't you see that when you look at me? I contemplated deeply for six full months in order to take large strides toward 2020 and because this moment now is a time to make a decisive decision. Shall it be for the sake of the whole; or shall it be for the sake of one person?

I am the True Parent. The True Children in my family have many problems. However, I am following the path of the True Parent. The seven billion people of the world are unaware of the True Parents. Once we save them all and transform them into citizens of Cheon Il

Guk, the problems in the True Family will automatically be resolved. Do you understand? [Yes!]

I declare that it is now time for all of you to unite with True Mother, no matter what, and to take action and live up to your beliefs as a single organization, with one mind and one body. Do you understand?

Didn't I announce the five organs of Cheon Il Guk? I have announced the five organs and have placed Cheon Jeong Won in Cheon Jeong Gung, where I will receive daily reports and carry out the providence. Are you all happy with this?

I am receiving reports through the special emissaries about matters that I was unaware of, and I am able to deal with them immediately. That is why Yang Youngtaek, regional president of the Middle East region, said thank you to me. I have to know things. If I do, I can deal with them immediately. I cannot be left in the dark. You must disclose everything, and then I can make corrections. I am telling you to be frank. In any event, the providential history that began from Korea is the mainstream. Haven't I said that this will grow to become a great current that will sweep across the five oceans and six continents and that all life will be resurrected in its wake? We must enthusiastically take action in making that a real-ity.

To accomplish this, you should all learn from the good examples that you heard in the reports from each region today and make effort to achieve similar things. You should hold hoon dokhae every morning and offer jeongseong in your families and at church. Only then will you mobilize the spirit world.

Now you have nothing to fear. You are not alone. The spirit world is working through you in a comprehensive way. You should be grateful for these busy but happy times when you can actually feel this happening, and accordingly take action. Otherwise, you and your descendants will be left in bitter sorrow.

I have said that you should all become noble families. I have asked you all to become devoted sons or daughters, patriots and divine children of God. It all depends on you. That is how a parent feels. I have lived my entire life by forgiving and forgetting. I did not try to remember and I made effort not to view others with preconceptions. I hope that you can continue to be as successful as you are right now to the very end.

Perhaps because finally my intent is being conveyed, people's hearts are touched. It has taken you that long to grow. How long will you need to be protected, as you are now? It is time for you to take responsibility on your own. Do you understand?

I see that we have our main world leaders here today. You all must now be resolved, with the same heart that I have. I shall now make adjustments from Korea. If you want to become a great current and race toward the vast ocean, all the smaller currents along the way must combine. Our providential organizations should make effort to reduce their size as much as they can, rather than starting up new projects. We should make things into one rather than two. Yet, the Korean headquarters will still be lacking even if it grows in size. Now, the providential organizations [in Korea] should reduce their size as much as possible and unite with the Korean headquarters. The direction they should take should be centered on witnessing and then on raising leaders, with our second generation members, young people, and CARP at the center. UPF Korea and the Citizens Federation for the reunification of Korea have worked hard and achieved many results. This was necessary until now. Thank you for your hard work. However, for greater success, I want all of you actually to fulfill your responsibilities as tribal messiahs, so that I can take you all with me. I want to be proud of you in front of True Father.

That is why I will combine UPF Korea with the Citizens Federation. I shall now aggressively put the five organs into motion. The Cheon

Eui Won [Cheon Il Guk parliament] is headed by rev. Kim Younghwi and the global providence of this institution shall be carried out through the people that rev. Kim selects.

The members of the Korean Cheon Eui Won, however, shall consist of prominent figures, early members, and former pastors and leaders of our church and elders. They shall take the lead with the Korean headquarters in carrying out the tribal messiah mission. The Mormon church, for example, does not have a complicated church doctrine, yet their organization has expanded globally. They began with seventy elders. Now that they have expanded throughout the world, I think they have a great many more. These are successful people that are recognized in society and recognized because of their life-styles. They serve their church without any compensation. When I went to Utah to visit the Mormons, I met a Mormon elder who was a Korean. So I am now placing you all in the position of the actual owners of Cheon Il Guk.

Do you understand? Clear water must not remain still but must flow! You must not be resting on the excuse of how old you are. Until you depart for the next world, you must continue to revive the people, who face in evitable death. In what other way can you harvest fruit through your physical lives on earth? This is the only way. I am speaking about living and dying well. It is important to take on an important mission, but I am now giving you an opportunity to establish the tradition as noble families, central figures that can easily leave legacies behind for the future and for your descendants.

The mission headquarters [FFWPU International Headquarters] must help the missions worldwide. Although it will not be able to assist much, it should assist with maintaining momentum. It should become one in mind and body with the Korean headquarters so that the mission of tribal restoration, also, is accomplished in Korea, and so that Korea can thus preserve its honor. [Applause].



The training center should return to what it originally was when Daemo nim first began. Hoonmo used it as a venue to bring life to the members and nurture them so that they could be qualified to become citizens of Cheon Il Guk.

I hope that Hoonmo, as the head of Jeongshimwon Prayer Hall, can bear beautiful fruit. You should not abandon your public mind but must understand where you belong. That is the way to save those around you. Do you understand?

The organizations within the Cheongshim complex shall be managed, maintained and developed by the Cheon Jae Won. There is much to do from now. Chairman of the Cheon Jae Won! Do you understand? I am entrusting this to you. Through the Cheon Jeong Won and through the mission headquarters centered here in Cheon Jeong Gung, we are globally one! Regional Presidents! Special emissaries! Is this clear? We must move in that direction.

All organizations must become financially independent. To achieve this you must make effort. You must invest jeongseong. Sending out a memo telling people to gather or to come here is the old way of doing things. Now I am trying to appoint young people for the sake of our future generations. From now, the age group will continue to become younger. This is necessary for the sake of our future.

I see that the UPF international president is here with us. You have to raise your successor. This is very important. That is why after True Father's seonghwa, the first thing I did was reinvigorate the education of second generation members.

An eternal future awaits us. Everything depends on what we do. Take the history of Christianity, for example. It took more than three hundred years for Christianity to be recognized by Rome. We have to be different. We have to achieve the same feat while True Parents are still on earth. In order to do that, all organizations and everything must become united and become one in heart and body as we har-

vest results. I am talking about results. Do you understand? Will you do this? All of you that promise to do this, clap your hands hard and pledge in front of me! [Applause]/

## I Hope You Succeed as Tribal Messiahs

*On October 29, True Mother visited the nearly completed South Chungcheong provincial church headquarters building. Moon Yeon-ah nim, the international president of WFWP; Kim Man-ho, secretary-general of the FFWPU International Headquarters; Ryu Kyeong-seuk, president of FFWPU-Korea; and others accompanied her. Mother spoke to about three hundred members. She planted a tree and sang the first verse of the Korean song, "Thoughts of a Friend." This was her message that day.*

The district pastor just mentioned the term "heavenly tribal messiahs." Many people think that the Sino-Korean character shin used in front of "tribal messiahs" means "new." Why did True Father ask you to carry out shin tribal messiah activities? He did not tell you to do it anew. He asked you to become tribal messiahs, but tribal messiahs that serve our Heavenly Parent. The character "shin" therefore does not mean "new." I sincerely hope that all of you, members of the Cheonan District Church, become victorious tribal messiahs that attend God, our Heavenly Parent.

The day before yesterday, I was asked what tree to choose for the tree planting ceremony. I thought a yew would be great; I mentioned two types of trees. I believe a yew has been decided upon. I thought they decided to plant only one tree because the space is small, but

now that I am actually here,

I believe another tree could well be planted, too. However, I personally think a lily magnolia is better than a Chinese magnolia. A lily magnolia! (True Mother presents a gift of money.)

I feel quite happy to be able to see you in person. You probably know how much work I did until the day before yesterday, don't you? Now that I have come here to Cheonan and have seen the sanctuary, which will be completed next month, I would like to sing a song here with a truly peaceful heart. This is the first time I have volunteered to sing before being asked. While watching the hill here, I thought of the song, "Thoughts of a Friend." I will sing that. If anyone else knows the song, you can sing along.

When the spring symphony resonates  
And lilies bloom on Cheongra hill,  
I smell the fragrance of white lilies  
And sing a song, a song for you.  
When you, my lily-like friend bloom  
Within my Cheongra-hill-like mind,  
All of my sadness vanishes.

I have passed seventy. I said that even if you are old, you are still young as long as you have hope and your mind is youthful. Many elders among figures in political circles and financial circles in Japan participated in the recent event in Japan and felt hope from that statement. I heard that those words greatly touched their hearts and that they have set their minds on living youthful lives from now on. Even if many people among you have become older, they are still younger than I; hence, please have hope and do your best to become victorious tribal messiahs./

## A Special Gift to Guture Leaders

*True Mother has shown particular love for our young leaders and strong interest in raising them. On October 29, she visited Sun Moon University and the next day she called the trainees of the firrst Japanese Top Gun Workshop to Cheon Jeong Gung, where they held their closing ceremony with her. After the ceremony, she brought these young Japanese leaders to the Silleuksa Buddhist Temple in Yeosu. Here, affection and interest in these top guns was evident as she had pictures taken with them. During the closing ceremony of Japanese Top Gun Workshop, True Mother said:*

**T**here is somewhere I would like to take you today. October is a very beautiful season in Korea. It is a time when the harvest of crops and fruit are especially abundant. I don't know about Japan but I think the autumn colors in Korea are more beautiful than any place in this world. It is very beautiful.

We have many mountains where the crystal-clear waters flow... There is a place where the autumn leaves are especially beautiful in Korea but it takes too long to get there. So instead I will take you to a location that is close to Seoul. Do you like that? (Yes!)

When you look back later on, won't the only thing you reminisce is the fact that "I took a photo with True Parents"? That's why I want to

take a photo with you. (Applause.)

There is no need for any further resolution or words. I will personally show you things, feed you, and show you the sites, and who knows what gifts you might receive? Do you understand? So the workshop is concluded, right? (Yes!)

You have made the resolution, right? (Yes!)

Then, you should put your words into action./

## **If you want to live up to your faith, you have to move your bodies.**

*True Mother gave this message at a special gathering to Korean national messiahs and senior pastors on November 12, 2014 at Cheon Jeong Gung.*

**W**hen we talk about November, we refer to it as the season of harvest and the season of fruition.

What about your lives? I do not think those who are sitting here today are in the springtime of their lives. Is it autumn, or is it winter? You were told many times to fulfill your responsibilities as heavenly tribal messiahs. Yet, people tell me that it was difficult because of this and that, and that there are so many situations to consider. If you thought that this was the end, how would you do it? As people who know about the eternal world, if you knew that you could never see another spring again in your lives, what would you do? Especially as people who have pioneered and worked with True Parents while they were on the earth, you have a responsibility. Adam and Eve fell because they were not serious in addressing this issue.

**A person who fails to fulfill his responsibilities is without a future**

You just saw on the screen a brief cut about the life of a Monarch butterfly, which is only about three to four centimeters in length. The size

of its brain is about the same as the tip of a needle. Yet, a new butterfly born as a larva flies to the very place where other butterflies had gone and died. Isn't this profound and mysterious? Human beings use a compass and what they have learned to find their way. How could this tiny being with a brain the size of a dot—I mean smaller than what you'd get if you prick something with a needle—navigate to safety and multiply? When we observe these things, we know for a fact that compared to Mother Nature we have led truly shameful lives. Yet, you are people whom Father remembered when he was alive. That is why he said that he would place you in the position of Cheon Il Guk owners in the new era. Think about this. A king cannot exist without his subjects. As you carry out your responsibilities as a national messiah or a tribal messiah, you have to raise people, your subjects. You have to do witnessing. Only then can you fulfill your given responsibilities. A person who fails to fulfill his responsibilities is without a future. Do you want to live in that way and exit without leaving behind a name or a legacy? It should not be that way. The reason why I called you here today is because I love you. I love you all. I want you to advance together with me. [Aju! Applause]

If we had already come to this realization and made effort, we would not have sent off True Father at his seonghwa in this kind of environment. We would have been able to send him off on top of a national foundation. Isn't that so? When you think about this, do you know how blessed you are that I am alive today? That is why you should not put off fulfilling your responsibilities. Dr. Lek and that couple in the Philippines that was successful both started from nothing. They started by themselves.

It can be done if you try. Why have you not been able? Do not put this off until your children's time. Didn't I tell you that I would bring an end to the depressing six-thousand year providence of restoration through indemnity in my lifetime? My children also have their own



portion of responsibility. Why would you not have it too? I gave you a chance. The conclusion is that you should no longer postpone fulfilling your responsibility.

I personally enjoy watching nature documentaries. I have watched many. I heard the other day that there is a certain bird that lives in Alaska called the long bill. When preparing for the winter, the long bill flies non-stop for ten days to Austria. So many things in nature put us to shame. Have we ever strenuously made effort, like this bird, for ten days, without eating or sleeping, for the sake of restoring our neighbors, our tribe or our nation? Even this bird, which cannot speak, exerts itself in this way to multiply its own kind. What can we say for human beings who were created as the lords of creation? We are our Heavenly Parent's masterpiece in all of creation. Should we be any less than a butterfly or a bird? True Parents have taught you this—they taught you everything—how to live and how to bring closure to your lives. When I say bringing closure, I mean making arrangements in your environment so that you can live eternally with True Parents in the eternal world. In the early years of the church, when you first encountered

God's word, you were excited and felt as if you could gain the nation and the world at any moment. Over the years many aspects of the environment have formed. The issue now is about you.

The Bible was translated into English, and then the Puritans crossed the Atlantic in search of freedom of religion and migrated to America. They risked their lives at that time. Later, many of them would starve to death even while they kept the grain they had brought to sow seeds in the coming year. They were thinking about their future generations.

Let me ask you a question. What is Cheon Il Guk? Shouldn't you become victors and progenitors? Shouldn't you be wearing such a nameplate?

Yet, can this be done just by talking? If you want to live up to your faith, you have to move your body. Will you do that? [Yes.] Can I trust you? [Yes.] I very much want to believe you with a pure and loving heart. I hope that you do not disappoint me anymore. If you pledge not to do so, please stand up, and clap your hands. [Applause]

Since we're all standing now, let's sing "Our Hope Is Unity."  
[True Mother led the song, while those in the audience held hands.]

## **Message at the luncheon**

Did you have a good time? Was your meal delicious? I'm sure you have thought a lot about True Father. Once we fulfill God's will, we will have a feast every day. Does that feel real to you? Shouldn't we usher in a time where we have a feast every day to celebrate when somebody completes their responsibility or when somebody offers a victory to Heaven?

### **Riding the main current**

I made an important announcement yesterday. Do you remember that after Father's seonghwa I said that I would make a museum about True Parents' life courses? Two years have passed but it is not as if I haven't been making any preparations. I do wistfully wonder, however, how it might have been if our environment were better or if we were a little bit more influential. Yesterday, I decided that we will not go with the concept of a museum; instead I named the facility that we will build Cheonji Sunhak Won.

In that sense, the Cheonji Sunhak Won museum should be made as a futuristic, multipurpose, cultural space. It should be a place where whoever enters would want to sign up to become a member by the time they exit. You should make effort in a way that twenty-four hours would not be enough for you.

In the 1950s, Father once said that there will come a day when boats will line up endlessly to enter the shores of Busan, and that people will endlessly line up facing wherever

True Parents are. Does this feel real to you? You have to make this a reality. You should not do this randomly and without a plan. It is not an easy task to give birth to one life. A mother goes through hardships for ten months. Once a baby is born, does it grow on its own? We have to create an environment where the baby can grow on its own.

Until now, we have lived in the fallen world. We are now in the process of purifying the world. The quicker we do this, the more blessed you will be; through you many beings will gain new life. How can you be hesitant? You have now heard everything that needs to be heard. I have now fed and clothed you with everything that you need. What more do you need? You should fulfill your duty as a child. A person is identified and called a filial child during difficult times. During peaceful times, when the children are serving the parents, they are not called filial children. The same can be said about being called a loyal subject. Bearing in mind that you are in a position where you can attain these qualifications, please do your utmost. I do not know nor do you, whether you have ten, twenty or thirty years left. Let's do our best. Soon, the preparatory committee will send out an official memo and an explanation. You too have now come to a time when you can have your accomplishments remembered forever for eternity. I hope that you can attain that qualification. Let's all sing "Saranghae Tangshingeul (I love you)" while thinking about True Father./

## Let's Share Blessings with All Our Brothers and Sisters

*True Mother said the following at a banquet for loyal Japanese members that had contributed to the global providence. The banquet took place on November 30, 2014 at Cheon Jeong Gung.*

**W**elcome, everyone. I wanted to see you. I understand that you have led lives of faith ranging from three years to forty years. I know that you have worked hard to this day in various ways in order to contribute to providential history. For that, I am thankful. However, you must not be satisfied with that. We must release all the bitter resentment in our Heavenly Parent caused by fallen humankind. We have to pay indemnity for that.

Father said that there is no perfection in ignorance. We must understand this in order to have all human being in the world enter God's kingdom on earth, which we envision. True Parents revealed the truth. You are blessed families that received a new life thanks to True Parents. Do you feel in your everyday life how precious its value is? How much do you actually feel this as you lead a life of gratitude?

### **Sharing makes us wealthier**

Fallen human beings have an indemnity condition that they have to

establish. True Parents revealed this heavenly secret, resolved all this and bestowed the new grace of the blessing. This grace, by which you were blessed and reborn as blessed members, is unfathomable. You must pass this spirit of loyalty to the next generation. Still, that is not enough. How can we comfort our Heavenly Parent who has been in pain for six-thousand years? Through True Parents, we are aware of that path.

True Parents are the parents of humankind, so they are compelled to think about all seven billion people in the world. I do not know to what extent you live with this feeling as reality. The returning Lord and True Parents are not simply the sovereigns of one nation. They are the king of kings. They are humankind's true owner. You have to become citizens of Cheon Il Guk that can be obedient to and submit to them. Have those blessed members that were among the first to receive the blessing made effort to accomplish God's will from a position of unity with True Parents?

Are Japan and neighboring nations actually attending and offering a full bow to True Parents as the king of kings? When we talk about issues between Korea and Japan, politicians are involved. Do they understand God's will? You are living at the same time as True Parents, and True Mother. That you are living at this time is precious and important. Do you realize that? Yet, responsibility has ramifications. You have to fulfill your responsibility as heavenly tribal messiahs. The blessing is not exclusively yours. The blessing is for you to share with all your brothers and sisters in the world. The people in the world's nations are your siblings. They are True Parents' children. You should create a path so that they can gain life as well.

Providential history has advanced so much. Yet, there are still people who are living in the present as if it were thousands of years ago. When you think about this, isn't it lamentable? One word that you say or one action could save them. What are you afraid of? You must

reveal the truth. True Parents provide the only way to solve all problems afflicting the globe in this age today.

Would war may be necessary if the world's people recognized True Parents and lived according to their teachings? What would then be the need for national boundaries or religions? There cannot be any conflict. We are aware of that path, yet how much longer do we have to wait? I told you that I would place you in the ranks of filial children and loyal servants. A filial child cannot emerge from a place of comfort. If someone were to claim that he were a filial child while sitting in a comfortable place even though his parents were going through hardships, who would recognize him as such?

Your current position, the position of an owner, is the highest position. From there, you can become a noble family. Whether you fulfill that responsibility or not is up to you. You should not become people who fade away. Is this not a parent's love? We have moved beyond Foundation Day and are living in the era of Cheon Il Guk. Are you citizens of Cheon Il Guk? All humanity must become True Parents' people. Hence, I have to embrace them as such. I have to educate them as such. Then we can save all those unfortunate people that are still living in the Old Testament age and the New Testament age. We should not be the only ones going ahead, right? You have to go with them. Do you understand?

We must attend True Parents, become true people that put their faith into action according to True Parents' teachings and form a current of true love. This great current is surging continuously toward the world, to the vast oceans. All of you must join this current. Do not become an insignificant tributary. If you do, you will perish. New life must be born in your wake. I have given you many examples from nature. Recently, I probably told you about the story of the monarch butterfly. With its small body, it travels 5,000 kilometers from Canada to Mexico. It does so in order to multiply. The course it needs to fly

was not taught to it. Yet, it finds that place, returns to its hometown, and multiplies. It travels 5,000 kilometers from Canada to Mexico. It travels for eight to ten weeks. Human beings in this fallen world are living in a way that is less profound than this small creature, this insect.

You have to stimulate people's original minds and teach them what kind of beings we are and that we must meet the True Parents. They have to be reborn through True Parents. Only by attaining new life in this way can they return to the state that our Heavenly Parent envisioned for human beings at the time of the Creation. You are equipped with the world's best parents, with knowledge and with everything. You have the best. Nothing is greater than what you have. In other words, you are all wealthy people. You are not wealthy people because you have a lot of money, but because you are happy and are big-hearted. Sharing this with others should be the way you live.

If you live a happy life with everything you need, the final place to go is God's kingdom in heaven. If you lived alone in heaven, you would not be happy. You would be lonely. We have to go all together. In this light, nobody else is happier than we are; nobody else is wealthier or more deeply blessed than we are. We can share this. Yet the world does not share, right? Even though they already have something, they still want to take away from others, right? However, we share our blessings, which is why they multiply. We become wealthier. We become happier. This is all thanks to

True Parents. Do you understand? You are the happiest and wealthiest people! Do you understand?/

## True Mother's Message at American Clergy Leadership Conference

*December 19, 2014 Las Vegas*

I am glad to see your faces here today. I have missed you. Seeing you, one question popped into my mind: When we ask ourselves whether the nature of this meeting is public or private, when we think about Heaven's providential work, what would our relationship be with the central figures?

You all have the title of minister of religion, isn't that so? Minister of religion... That is not an easy job. Am I right or wrong about that?

God is love. When you look at human history, you must all already be aware that this fallen world began from Adam's mistake. God will fulfill what he originally desired, no matter what. This is why he has been working throughout providential history to save human beings in the fallen world.

It took him four thousand years to begin the people of Israel, the chosen people. We are well aware of all the indemnity conditions that this people and the central figures had to make during these four thousand years, in order to carry out restoration.

Heaven persevered and raised the people of Israel so that they might establish their own nation. When it was accomplished, he sent



his only begotten son, Jesus Christ. Thus, Jesus Christ, the Messiah, the only begotten son, whom the people of Israel had eagerly awaited, came. When we look at the Bible, we see that Mary conceived Jesus through the Holy Spirit. There were also priests and others who were close to them. There were also the magi from the east who came to celebrate the birth of Christ.

Jesus Christ was born from suffering.... Four thousand years had passed before Jesus Christ was able to come. Why, then, did he have to leave the earth when he was just thirty three years old? Not many religious leaders throughout the two thousand years of Christian history have pondered this question.

This is the issue: whether those with the position of religious leaders have understood Heaven's providence and have therefore stood in a public position, or whether they have sought their own salvation above anything else. The world is celebrating the coming Christmas week. Are there any among you who asked why Jesus had to choose the path of the cross even though so many people had endured hardships in order that he could be born?

It was because of the circumstances at the time... The well-renowned people of the time failed to fulfill their responsibilities. Yet, when Jesus was about to depart this world, he promised he would return. What did he say he would do after returning?

What is the Marriage Feast of the Lamb? [See Revelation 9:6-9] It meant that he would come back and have a family; he would become a parent. Jesus was meant to have become a True Parent at that time.

Then how was it that the people of Israel, whom Heaven had prepared through so much suffering and hardships, failed to carry out Heaven's will? At the time, there was a great empire, the Roman Empire.

That is why the people of Israel clung to Heaven desperately. God did what he promised he would do. If the people of Israel at the time

had fulfilled their responsibilities and become one with Jesus, what do you think would have happened?

America today has a great responsibility, which is why True Parents spent forty years in America, time in their lives that was as precious as gold. They endured a difficult path because they are the True Parents, because they are the parents that must embrace the world.

The history of America, as we know it, began from the sixteenth century when the Bible was published in English and Puritans fled their country seeking religious freedom, escaping the restraints that confined them. They wanted to serve God freely. This is why they risked their lives in order to reach the new continent. That was 1620. They arrived at Plymouth Rock, on the Mayflower. Isn't that right?

They fought against hunger and bitter cold, but they did not forget to conserve the seeds they would need for the coming spring, for the future. They thought about their descendants. So when they arrived on the new continent, the first thing they did was build a church, in which to worship God. The next was a school in which to educate their children, and then finally they built their houses. You surely know these things well.

God... He blessed those who stood with him and made effort. There are many nations in the world, but the United States became the central nation in the world, the nation that represented the free world. Its beginning was noble and commendable.

However, America is gradually forgetting God's providence. God sent Rev. Moon here because he was worried about this country. In order to save this nation—a nation that looked like a democratic nation yet was slowly being conquered by the communist world—with its family breakdown, youth problems and crisis of ideals... Rev. Moon said he came to this nation as a fireman to put out a fire, as a doctor to cure sickness.

Many who listened to the voice of True Mother speaking to 3WW

ACLIC pastors their conscience joined this movement and were grateful to have done so. However, it is true that as the movement became larger, people who did not know God's providential will felt threatened. However, True Parents were leading the movement. Even worldly parents wish good things for their children. Would our Heavenly Parent think only about himself and abandon his children?

In the end, the United States put Rev. Moon in prison in Danbury. Yet, he forgave because he was the parent.

The reason I wanted to meet you so much is to tell you that you must now reveal the truth. The history of God's providence has been developing stage by stage. Yet, some people still live in the Old Testament age and some in the New Testament age. Are ministers of religion not the ones to educate and lead such people?

However, you should not just remain quietly in one place and think only about helping and saving them. As you have seen from the video just now, providential history has moved beyond the Completed Testament. Now we are in the history of Cheon Il Guk. What, then, should you do in such an age?

You are not people that concern yourselves just with matters to do with the physical world. You all know the spirit world exists. The spirit world is our ultimate destination.

We cannot live in our physical bodies for hundreds of years. However, there is a world that is eternal. If we are to go there, we must rid ourselves of everything that is wrong and that is of this world. We must shape our minds, our bodies, our families, tribes and nations so that we can be welcomed in the eternal world. No matter how nice the place you stay in is, you will be lonely if you are the only one there. Do you understand? You are the ones that should lead your beloved families, your tribes and your nation. This is why you must now reveal the truth. This world is still full of problems left unresolved.

People of the world live in a state of insecurity, not knowing what could happen to them the next day. The beautiful natural world is being destroyed through the fault and wrongful actions of human beings. We live on earth for a hundred years or so, but our descendants will take our places in the future. You, the parents, should make a resolution that you will leave your descendants a better environment, so that they may come to the eternal world after living joyful lives on earth.

Therefore, you must reveal the truth to your flocks about True Parents, who were supposed to appear in front of the people of Israel two thousand years ago. True Parents, the ones whom Jesus promised would come two thousand years after his untimely departure, have come to earth as the returning Messiah, and have completed and perfected the providential history of restoration through indemnity.

Moreover, you are children of True Parents who have given you new life. You should think of your True Parents, and of the seven billion people on earth who do not know the True Parents yet.

True Parents came to America and invested much so that they could embrace the entire world through this nation. Las Vegas, notably, is called Sin City, but it can surely serve as the city where visitors can come to learn about the True Family movement, the purity movement, and about practicing true love. Once they do, they will go back to their home nations, where these movements will automatically spread throughout the world.

Then, do you think perhaps the world might transform into one world centering on our Heavenly Parent within our lifetimes, instead of taking centuries or millennia? You are the pioneers of Cheon Il Guk who need to advance constantly in order to welcome that day. You are the proud leaders of religious congregations. Do you understand what I am saying? I ask that you take the lead in this movement./

## Fulfill Your Responsibilities

*True Mother's spok to members during Hoondokhwe in Cheon Hwa Gung, Las Vegas, on December 22, 2014*

**A**re you happy to be here? (Yes) Stop taking photos with the flash. It hurts my eyes. Was it a good thing that I called you here? So what did you gain from your time here? (I came to realize what I had to do.) It's all about building a strong heartistic bond with True Parents. Didn't I make this opportunity for you? (Yes.) Aren't you the children of True Parents? (Yes.) Then you should uphold True Parents' will. I'm grateful that at the very least, you are all mature young adults. How wonderful would it be if you could play a leading role in building Cheon Il Guk, don't you think? (Yes.) As I told you the other day, you have to take action so that many of your sister nations or the seven billion people of the world can say that they met True Parents while they were on the earth and it was because of you that this was possible. If you can do this your descendants to come will remember you with so much gratitude and appreciation. You stand in that position right now.

However, if you just continue on with your life not knowing this, you will face indemnity. You know what indemnity is through the

teachings of the Divine Principle, right? (Yes.) You may not be aware of this but Heaven has its own perspective when it observes your actions. Depending on how you live, the burden of indemnity that remains might be great or small. Your descendants will either face more or less hardships based on how you live now. When you look at providential history, the Israelites were raised up by God for four thousand years, during which time, they waited eagerly for the king of Israel. The Messiah. Jesus. God sent Jesus but they did not recognize him. How could that happen? Even Mary who conceived him through the Holy Spirit, did not attend Jesus. How could she allow him to remain as an assistant to Joseph, a carpenter, for thirty years? Even though she might have been unaware of the providence or God's will and was placed in a difficult environment, in certain times of her life, Heaven had raised her very directly, had even sent the three wise men from the East at the time of Jesus birth to present gifts. It was a testimony that Jesus' birth was special. Mary should have realized then, at that time, how special Jesus was. She should have offered greater devotion and depended on Heaven, asking God what she should do. But what happened? Jesus' life did not survive in the historical records. Why wasn't there anything recorded? Yet, this pitiful Mary is revered as the Holy Mother in the Catholic Church.

True Parents are aware of these secrets. True Parents opened the era of Cheon Il Guk. This problem should be reconciled, don't you think? A new era has been opened. Therefore, the past should be reconciled and closed. How long will the established theology of the Old Testament remain? We cannot continue to give it credence. We have to teach them the New Testament perspective. Mary failed to fulfill her responsibility. Why do you think sixty-thousand Jews of Israel were slaughtered? Well? Heaven is a God of love. Do you think God would have condoned this? Heaven went through hardships to raise Israel, the chosen nation. This was indemnity for not attending Jesus.

Incredibly, even today, Israelites have not been able to firmly establish themselves as a nation.

People are so unaware of Heaven's will. They are ignorant and without knowledge. Somebody must teach them, yet there wasn't a single person who could do that until now. Only True Parents know this truth. You are also in the same position. All of you were reborn through the True Parents. Didn't I tell you that the other day? You were reborn as clear water, not the muddied waters of the fallen world, because of True Parents. And so, you have responsibilities. Responsibilities. You should not abandon your responsibility. You should not ignore it. You don't know what kind of indemnity might be waiting along your path if you do ignore it. You have to make it so that people know Heaven's will. You might end up in the most blessed position or the most dreadful position depending on if you decide to ignore or take up your responsibility. You have to become second- and third-generation blessed families who live above accusations from future generations. Do you understand? (Yes.) To do so, you have to learn what you failed to learn until now. This [Las Vegas] is where True Father carried out the final stages of providential history. You won't be able to see everything during the short time you are here visiting. This place is blessed with the unblemished, beautiful nature. This city was once a desert. What did they build in order to give life to this city? The Hoover Dam was built later. This place is called Sin City. There is a lot of corruption where money is circulated. The Roman Empire and other wealthy nations in history perished because of the collapse of morality, rampant corruption, and illegalities stemming from money. This city however is being transformed.

How much would a hotel room cost in New York or in the other larger cities? What about the New Yorker Hotel? (It is about \$350 per night.) Other cities charge about \$350 to \$500. How much is it here during the off-season? \$ 26? \$10? These are this city's rates. Did

you know that? That's why True Father said that all the people of the world wanted to come to this place. Not to gamble. Conventions are held all year round in this city. The most famous conventions of the world are constantly held in this city. So, how many people come here each month? They say that about forty million people come and go to this place. True Father distributed a lot of copies of his autobiography in this city. He shared it with everyone. I'm sure there are a lot of people who read his autobiography. So if we meet these people on the streets, create a bond, and convey the word, later, when they finish their business in this place and return to their homes, they may just drop by one of the Unification Church centers, FFWPU, and be connected with our movement. If people are witnessed to at this place, the affect will spread on to other nations of the world, if not temporarily. True Father thought about how to create financial independence for the projects he started here. Will the construction of the Peace Education Center be completed at the end of February? When it is completed, I intend to have people educated there.

True Father spoke about this project but was not there to see it completed. I am now going to complete it while carrying this heavy burden. Do you understand that? America, You are indebted to me. This [Las Vegas] is that kind of place. True Father was thinking about the seven billion people of the world. He did not forget about them for even a second. He wanted to quickly tell all the people of the world during his lifetime that the True Parents are here and that people can live only by the lifestyle taught by True Parents'. So, should I bring an end to this or not? (You should continue this.) Then it will cost a lot of money. I heard that there are many competent people among you. Let's put our strength together. Do you want to do that? (Yes!) I am no longer young. Will your success be with True Mother? Or for your own selves? There is a big difference between the two; if you succeed with True Mother, this will be recorded in history. Do



you understand? (Yes!) Shouldn't you offer a lot of devotion? For True Mother's sake? (Yes.) And shouldn't you make more effort? (Yes.) You should make effort to bring another person, another life, closer to True Parents so that they can attend True Parents.

You know all of this. There are a lot of problems in the world today. Border disputes, issues in Asia, and the Soviet Union is in conflict with Ukraine. Isn't that right? Asia is also in turmoil. The entire world is in turmoil. Ideological conflict, racial discrimination, religious conflict, conflict after conflict. This only brings destruction. It is destructive. Human beings continue to destroy without any consideration for this beautiful planet. In the end, the planet Earth will be devastated, and human beings will perish. Isn't that right? You probably don't know this but I don't sleep well at night. Well? What should be done at this, the last stretch? I will reorganize the system of operations for our future generations and trim away all the excess branches so that we can advance with a clear path. Didn't I say this before? Our movement is one large current. It is the main stream. Where is it headed? It is headed out toward the world; to the great ocean. Countless of lives will be revived in the wake of this current. It brings life because it is healthy water. All of you must join this current. Only then, will you have a healthy future. Isn't this easy to understand? (Yes.) Didn't I use a good metaphor? (Yes.)

Yesterday, I considered whether to give a long speech to the ministers and others who came for the Christmas Sunday Service. The video featured was long and the entire program was long. I thought you would be hungry so I kept it short. After I came down from the podium, my grandchildren told me that I was awesome and that my speech was great. (Laughter) Shinwol Shinwol. You should boast about this to your older sisters and brothers. Didn't you listen to my speech and say that it was great? Okay. Let's sing "One day in October"./



FFWPU International Headquarters